

**INFLUENCE OF CULTIVATION TECHNOLOGIES  
ON PATHOGENIC *FUSARIUM* SPP. OCCURRENCE  
AND PRODUCTION OF MYCOTOXINS IN CEREALS**

**ERINEVATE KASVATUSTEHNOLOOGLATE MÕJU  
*FUSARIUM* SPP. ESINEMISELE JA MÜKOTOKSIINIDE  
TEKKIMISELE TERAVILJADEL**

**ELINA KARRON**

A Thesis  
for applying for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy  
in Agriculture

Väitekirj  
filosoofiadoktori kraadi taotlemiseks  
põllumajanduse erialal

Tartu 2021

**Eesti Maaülikooli doktoritööd**

**Doctoral Theses of the  
Estonian University of Life Sciences**





**Eesti Maaülikool**

Estonian University of Life Sciences

**INFLUENCE OF CULTIVATION  
TECHNOLOGIES ON *FUSARIUM* SPP.  
OCCURRENCE AND PRODUCTION OF  
MYCOTOXINS IN CEREALS**

ERINEVATE KASVATUSTEHNOLOOGIATE MÕJU *FUSARIUM*  
SPP. ESINEMISELE JA MÜKOTOKSIINIDE TEKKIMISELE  
TERAVILJADEL

**ELINA KARRON**

A Thesis  
for applying for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy  
in Agriculture

Väitekirj  
filosoofiadoktori kraadi taotlemiseks  
põllumajanduse erialal

Tartu 2021

Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences

Estonian University of Life Sciences

According to verdict No 6-14/5-2 of 26.04.2021 the Doctoral Committee of the Agricultural Sciences of the Estonian University of Life Sciences has accepted the thesis for the defence of the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Agriculture.

Opponent: **Thomas Börjesson** AgrD,  
Agroväst AB

Supervisors: Associate Professor **Eve Runno-Paurson**  
Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences  
Estonian University of Life Sciences

Professor **Ülo Niinemets**  
Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences  
Estonian University of Life Sciences

Dr. **Enn Lauringson**  
Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences  
Estonian University of Life Sciences

Defence of the thesis:  
Estonian University of Life Sciences, Tartu, on June 15, 2021, at 11.15

The English in the current thesis was revised by Hannah Joy Kennedy and Ülo Niinemets and the Estonian by Triin Saue

Publication of this thesis is supported by the Estonian University of Life Sciences

© Elina Karron, 2021

ISSN 2382-7076

ISBN 978-9949-698-80-6 (trükis)

ISBN 978-9949-698-81-3 (pdf)

# CONTENTS

LIST OF ORIGINAL PUBLICATIONS.....	7
ABBREVIATIONS.....	9
1. INTRODUCTION.....	10
2. REVIEW OF LITERATURE .....	12
2.1. <i>Fusarium</i> fungi and mycotoxins .....	12
2.2. Factors influencing the level of <i>Fusarium</i> spp. and mycotoxins contamination in cereals.....	16
2.2.1. Agronomic factors.....	16
2.2.2. Environmental factors .....	18
3. AIMS AND HYPOTHESIS OF THE STUDY.....	20
4. MATERIALS AND METHODS .....	22
4.1. Experiment location and design .....	22
4.1.1. Field experiment sites, design, and sample collection.....	22
4.1.2. Collection and culture of <i>Fusarium</i> spp. ....	23
4.1.3. Isolation and identification of <i>Fusarium</i> spp. on grain (I, III).....	23
4.1.4. Detection of fusarielins (IV) and mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 (III).....	24
4.2. Weather conditions.....	25
4.3. Data analysis.....	26
5. RESULTS.....	27
5.1. Effects of ammonium nitrate and barley-pea intercropping, and effect of spraying with fungicides (I, II, III) .....	27
5.2. Mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 in spring barley grain (III)..	28
5.3. Impact of nitrogen and carbon sources (IV).....	29
5.4. Influence of abiotic factors (IV).....	29
5.5. The effect of weather conditions (I, II, III) .....	30

6. DISCUSSION.....	32
6.1. Effect of weather conditions (I, II, III).....	32
6.2. Effect of ammonium nitrate and barley-pea intercropping (I, II).....	33
6.3. Effect of fungicides (III) .....	35
6.4. Impact of nitrogen and carbon sources (IV).....	36
CONCLUSIONS.....	38
REFERENCES.....	40
SUMMARY IN ESTONIAN.....	60
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS .....	69
ORIGINAL PUBLICATIONS.....	71
CURRICULUM VITAE.....	117
ELULOOKIRJELDUS .....	122
LIST OF PUBLICATIONS .....	126

## LIST OF ORIGINAL PUBLICATIONS

This thesis is based on the following papers, which are referred to by Roman numerals in the text. The papers are reproduced by the permission of the following journals: Agronomy Research (I), Estonian Journal of Ecology (II), Kvasny Prumysl (III) and International Journal of Food Microbiology (IV).

- I.     **Akk, E.**, Søndergaard, T. E., Sørensen, J. L., Giese, H., Kütt, M. L., Edesi, L., Lõiveke, H., Lauringson, E. 2017. The effects of nitrogen rates and intercropping on the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. on barley kernels. *Agronomy Research* 15(S2), 1267–1275.
- II.    **Akk, E.**, Lõiveke, H., Edesi, L., Kütt, M.-L., Lauringson, E., Kastianje, V. 2013. Formation of the abundance of microfungi on the barley grain grown as pure and mixed crops in Central and North Estonia. *Estonian Journal of Ecology*, 62 (4), 265–275. doi:10.3176/eco.2013.4.03
- III.   **Karron, E.**, Runno-Paurson, E., Lõiveke, H., Islamov, B., Edesi, L., Kütt, M.-L., Talve, T., Lauringson, E., Hõrak, H., Niinemets, Ü. 2020. Application of widely used fungicides does not necessarily affect grain yield, and incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in spring barley in northern climates. *Kvasny Prumysl*, 66, 215–223. doi:10.18832/kp2020.66.215
- IV.    Sørensen, J. L., **Akk, E.**, Thrane, U., Giese, H., Søndergaard, T. E. 2013. Production of fusarielins by *Fusarium*. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 160, 206–211. doi:10.1016/j.ijfoodmicro.2012.10.016



The contribution of the author to the papers for publications:

Paper	I	II	III	IV
Idea and design	<b>EA</b> , JLS, TES	<b>EA</b> , HL	HL, <b>EK</b> , ERP, ÜN	JLS, TES, HG, <b>EA</b> , JL
Sampling	<b>EA</b>	<b>EA</b>	<b>EK</b> , LE	JLS, TES, HG, <b>EA</b>
Samples analysing	<b>EA</b>	<b>EA</b>	<b>EK</b>	<b>EA</b> , JLS
Data analysis	<b>EA</b> , LE	<b>EA</b>	<b>EK</b> , LE	JES, TES, UT, HG, <b>EA</b>
Manuscript preparation	<b>EA</b> , EL, HG, JLS, TES, M-LK, LE, HL	<b>EA</b> , HL, LE, M-LK, EL, VK	<b>EK</b> , ERP, HL, LE, M-LK, BI, TT, EL, HH, ÜN	JLS, TES, UT, HG, <b>EA</b>

BI – Bulat Islamov; **EA** – **Elina Akk (EK-Elina Karron)**; EL – Enn Lauringson; ERP – Eve Runno-Paurson; HH – Hanna Hõrak; HL – Heino Lõiveke; HG – Henriette Giese; JLS – Jens Laurids Sørensen; LE – Liina Edesi; M-LK – Mari-Liis Kütt; TES – Teis Esben Søndergaard; TT – Tiina Talve; UT - Ulf Thrane, VK – Veiko Kistanje; ÜN – Ülo Nüinemets

## ABBREVIATIONS

AreA	gene of fungi for nitrogen regulator
CFU	colony forming units
CreA	gene of fungi for carbon regulator
DNA	deoxyribonucleic acid
DON	deoxynivalenol, vomitoxin, is a secondary metabolic compound of fungi, as mycotoxin also called trichothecene
EU	European Union
EC	European Commission
FAO	Food and Agricultural Organisation
Fusarielins A-E, F, G, H	secondary metabolic compounds of fungi, mycotoxins
HT-2	toxin is a secondary metabolic compound of fungi, as mycotoxin, trichothecene A
ISSR	inter simple sequence repeat
ISRIC	International Soil Reference and Information Centre
LC-MS	liquid chromatography mass spectrometry
MAS	database for expression gene cluster
MCPA	2-methyl-4-chlorophenoxyacetic acid
MCPB	4-(4-chloro- <i>o</i> -tolylloxy) butyric acid
N	nitrogen
NaNO <sub>3</sub>	sodium nitrate
PCR	polymerase chain reactor
Trichothecene A group pf mycotoxins, including HT2 and T2	
Trichothecene B group of mycotoxins, including DON	
UHPLC	ultra-high pressure liquid chromatography
UNITE	unified system for the DNA based fungal species linked to the classification
T-2	toxin is a secondary metabolic compound of fungi, as mycotoxin also called trichothecene A

# 1. INTRODUCTION

Cereals are worldwide major components of domestic bread basket, and feed for livestock. The export of cereals from Estonia increased from 35 million euro in 2010 to 107 million euro in 2016 (Eesti Majandus, 2017). Microbiological and toxicological purity of grain is an indicator of the quality of cereal production. Due to presence of microfungus toxins, visibly contaminated cereals cannot be used for human consumption (Jayas & Singh 2012; Varzakas, 2016). Feed cereals should also be non-toxic for livestock, but a maximum of 0.1% of *Fusarium* fungi on cereal sample is permitted (Balticagro, 2018; Scandagra, 2018; Tartu Mill, 2018). Overall, the *Fusarium* fungi in soil and on cereals are relatively well investigated (Nirenberg, 1989; Doohan *et al.*, 2003; Koch *et al.*, 2006; Medina *et al.*, 2006; Richard, 2007; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008; Chakraborty & Newton 2011; Parikka *et al.*, 2012; West *et al.*, 2012; Yli-Mattila *et al.*, 2011, 2013; Hietaniemi *et al.*, 2016). It is well known that agronomic practices such as crop rotation, tillage technology, fertilization, use of pesticides, crop species and varieties of cereals, cultivation system, and harvest conditions influence the occurrences of *Fusarium* spp. in soil and on grain (Koch *et al.*, 2006; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008; Schaafsma & Hooker 2007; Shwab & Keller 2008; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012; Parikka *et al.*, 2012; West *et al.*, 2012). Meteorological conditions also affect the abundance of microorganisms in the soil ecosystems as well as the spread of microfungi in field conditions (Glick, 1995; Doohan *et al.*, 2003; Parikka *et al.*, 2012). In general, in more diverse soils harbouring multiple symbiotic and plant growth promoting microorganisms, the activity of pathogenic organisms is lower. For example, Perez *et al.* (2008) and Yogevev *et al.* (2011) found a negative correlation between soil microbial activity and the survival of *Fusarium* spp. in crop residue and soil.

In Estonia, *Fusarium* spp. have been identified in monitored samples throughout the country since 1973 (Lõiveke *et al.*, 2003). The monitoring results showed that the majority of winter and spring cereal crop samples were contaminated by *Fusarium* fungi, including samples of rye (*Secale cereale*, 86% contamination), winter wheat (*Triticum aestivum*, 62%) and spring barley (*Hordeum vulgare*, 79%) and oat (*Avena sativa*, 87%) (Lõiveke *et al.*, 2003). Mycotoxins were identified in 41% of feed cereal samples in 2006 and in 66% of samples in 2007 (Lõiveke *et al.*,

2008). These results showed that common plant diseases, such as snow mould (*Microdochium nivale*, *Fusarium* spp.), root rot (*Cochliobolus sativus*, *Fusarium* spp., *Gaeumannomyces graminis*), leaf blights (*Cochliobolus sativus*, *Pyrenophora tritici-repentis*, *Pyrenophora avenae*, *Pyrenophora teres*), and head blights (*Fusarium* spp.) contributed to the spread of *Fusarium* species (Lõiveke, 2008; Jalli *et al.*, 2011; Taheri, 2018).

The main *Fusarium* species such as *F. avenaceum*, *F. poae*, *F. sporotrichiella*, *F. culmorum*, *F. oxysporum*, and *F. verticilloides* dominate Estonian cereal grain (Lõiveke, 2008), while *F. graminearum*, *F. poae*, *F. sporotrichioides*, *F. langsethiae*, *F. tricinctum* are more common in other northern European countries (Hietaniemi *et al.*, 2016; Yli-Mattila *et al.*, 2011, 2013). In addition, the Estonian climate is more humid than in main southern and central European cereal-growing areas; especially the harvesting season is often wet such that the harvested grain needs extensive drying to remove excess water before storage. Such humid conditions can create ideal conditions for *Fusarium* spread and development on grain, implying an increased risk of mycotoxin contamination. Indeed, there is evidence that the mould count and the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. increases with amount of precipitation and precipitation frequency during the flowering and pre-harvest time of cereals (Lõiveke *et al.*, 2008). Although weather conditions have a major influence on *Fusarium* head blight spreading, but it is not well understood if different *Fusarium* species produce mycotoxins under comparable environmental conditions. Climatic changes such as increasing winter soil temperatures modify the composition of toxigenic fungi and their interactions with agricultural crops, thereby creating conditions for higher contamination of mycotoxins in final products (Moretti *et al.*, 2019; Lukas *et al.*, 2018). Thus, mycotoxins levels in food and feed cereal must be consistently monitored. More diversified cultivation technologies and agricultural practices may decrease the contamination of grain with mycotoxigenic fungi and mycotoxins.

The main aim of the thesis was to gain an insight into the spread of *Fusarium* spp. under Nordic climatic conditions as driven by agricultural practices (N addition rate, crop cultivation practices, intercropping) and, characterize the spread of key mycotoxins and ways of controlling *Fusarium* spread and mycotoxin formation.

## 2. REVIEW OF LITERATURE

### 2.1. *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxins

*Fusarium* is a large genus of filamentous fungi which was described in 1809 (Link, 1809). It is one of the most important groups of plant pathogenic fungi because it includes human pathogenic fungi. The number of recognized species within the genus is considerable; there are more than 1,700 names with some association to *Fusarium* in MycoBank database (MycoBank, 2020). The *Fusarium* fungi include common moulds found in fields around the world living saprotrophically on crop residues by degrading organic matter (Sutton, 1982; Kosiak *et al.*, 2004; Popovski & Celar 2013). They overwinter on plant debris in the soil (Sutton, 1982; Pereyra & Dill Mackey, 2008; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008). The main host plants of *Fusarium* spp. are cereals and solanaceous crops such as potato (*Solanum tuberosum*) and tomato (*S. lycopersicum*) (Nirenberg, 1989), but *Fusarium* spp. can infect most crops. Summerell (2019) noted that according to the American Phytopathology Society website, 83 of 108 crop plant species in the database have one or more *Fusarium*-caused diseases which impact their production. In field conditions, *Fusarium* spp. also contribute to infection of crops by other microfungi. The occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi in small grain crops causes poor grain quality because of mycotoxin contamination and yield reduction (Medina *et al.*, 2006; Richard, 2007; Chakraborty & Newton 2011). *Fusarium* spp. infection leads to shrunk kernels (Richard, 2007). Mycotoxins are toxic compounds naturally produced by moulds (fungi), including *Fusarium* moulds, as secondary metabolites, (WHO, 2018). They occur in food and feed crops around the world causing serious health problems for humans (Bryden, 2007) and livestock (Pinotti *et al.*, 2016).

Infection with *Fusarium* spp. spores in the field takes place when the cereals are in the anthesis stage and the pollen is contaminated with *Fusarium* spp. spores (Tekle *et al.*, 2012; Persson *et al.*, 2017). However, infection is also possible at milk to early dough stages in spring wheat (Del Ponte *et al.*, 2007). The spread of *Fusarium* spp. is affected by numerous factors, such as agro-meteorological conditions and agronomic practises (Parikka *et al.*, 2012). The infection usually occurs when air temperature is 10–35 °C and when the plant tissue has been wet at least 24 consecutive hours (Rossi *et al.*, 2001). *Fusarium* spp.

produce mycotoxins in high moisture (20%) conditions (Logrieco *et al.*, 2003). In favourable conditions, *Fusarium* spp. may produce one or more mycotoxins, with different levels of toxicity (Bottalico & Perrone 2002). *Fusarium* spp. abundance and suppression of infections are related to soil microbial diversity and activity (van Bruggen & Semenov 1999; Borrero *et al.*, 2004; van Bruggen *et al.*, 2006; Liu *et al.*, 2007; Perez *et al.*, 2008; Bonanomi *et al.*, 2010; Yogeve *et al.*, 2011).

Approximately 20 *Fusarium* species cause Fusarium head blight (FHB) and contamination of cereal grain by mycotoxins, including frequently occurring species *F. avenaceum*, *F. culmorum*, *F. poae*, *F. sporotrichioides*, and *F. graminearum* (Keith & Lévesque 2004; Wagacha & Muthoni 2007; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008; Yli-Mattila, 2010; Parikka *et al.*, 2012; Fredlund *et al.*, 2013). *F. graminearum*, *F. culmorum*, *F. poae*, *F. sporotrichioides*, *F. tricinctum*, *F. avenaceum* and *F. langsethiae* are most common species producing mycotoxins DON, T-2, HT-2, and nivalenol on the grain in northern Europe (Yli-Mattila *et al.*, 2011, 2013; Hietaniemi *et al.*, 2016). In previous studies in Estonia, Lõiveke (2008) found that leaf blights (*Cochliobolus sativus*, *Pyrenophora tritici-repentis*, *Pyrenophora avenae*, *Pyrenophora teres*), root rot (*Cochliobolus sativus*, *Fusarium* spp., *Gaeumannomyces graminis*), and snow mould (*Microdochium nivale*, *Fusarium* spp.) in cereals crops were primarily caused by *Microdochium nivale*, *F. avenaceum*, *F. culmorum*, *F. solani*, *F. oxysporum* and *F. verticilloides*.

Over 170,000 natural fungal compounds have been discovered (Gruber-Dorninger *et al.*, 2017), and more than 300 mycotoxins have been identified and reported in crops (Alshannaq & Yu 2017). The most common mycotoxins are aflatoxins (produced by *Aspergillus flavus* and other *Aspergillus* spp.), fumonisins (produced by *Fusarium* spp.), trichothecenes (produced by different species of *Fusarium*), zearalenone (produced by different species of *Fusarium*), citrinin (produced by *Penicillium* spp. and *Aspergillus* spp.), patulin (produced by different species of *Penicillium*), ergot alkaloids (produced by *Claviceps purpurea*), ochratoxin A (produced by *Aspergillus ochraceus*) (Rocha *et al.*, 2014), enniatins (*Fusarium* spp.), beauvericin (*Fusarium* spp.), moniliformin (*Fusarium* spp.), fusaproliferin (*Fusarium* spp.), fusaric acid (*Fusarium* spp.), culmorin (*Fusarium* spp.), butenolide (*Fusarium* spp.), sterigmatocystin (*Aspergillus* spp., *Bipolaris* spp., *Emericella* spp., *Penicillium* spp., *Chaetomium* spp., *Botryotrichium* spp., *Humicola* spp.), mycophenolic acid (*Penicillium brevicompactum*), alternariol

and alternariol monomethyl ether (*Alternaria spp.*) and tenuazonic acid (*Alternaria spp.*) (Gruber-Dorninger *et al.*, 2017).

Trichothecenes are compounds with a tetracyclic sesquiterpenoid 12, 13-epoxytrichothec-9-en structure. An epoxide group between C<sub>12</sub> and C<sub>13</sub> gives the toxic effect (EFSA Journal, 2017). Trichothecenes are classified in four groups, A, B, C, and D, whereas trichothecenes from group A and B most commonly contaminate food and feed (EFSA Journal, 2017). The difference between A and B type trichothecenes is at the C8 position, where the B type has a carbonyl group and the A type has an ester side chain or no side chain (Ueno, 1984; Döll & Dänicke 2011).

The review article by Sobrova *et al.*, (2010) describes deoxynivalenol (DON), also known as vomitoxin, a type B trichothecene, with chemical name 12,13-epoxy-3 $\alpha$ ,7 $\alpha$ , 15-trihydroxytrichothec-9-en-8-on. Its toxicity is due to three free hydroxy groups. Mycotoxin DON is heat-stable even at temperatures 170–350 °C, dissolves in water and organic solvents (ethanol, chloroform), but not in oils. Mycotoxin DON can contaminate all unprocessed cereal species and products produced from cereals, such as bread, noodles, flour, beer, and malt (Sobrova *et al.*, 2010). The human poisoning symptoms are vomiting, nausea, diarrhoea, fever, and headache (Sobrova *et al.*, 2010). Animal symptoms include vomiting, diarrhoea, nausea and loss of appetite, and loss of body weight (Rocha *et al.*, 2014).

Toxins T-2 and HT-2 are type A trichothecenes; HT-2 toxin is an acetylated form of T-2 toxin (Nathanail *et al.*, 2015). The chemical name of T-2 is 3 $\alpha$ -hydroxy-4 $\beta$ ,15-diacetoxy-8 $\alpha$ -(3-methylbutoxy)-12,13-epoxy-trichothec-9-ene and that of HT-2 is 3 $\alpha$ ,4 $\beta$ -dihydroxy-15-acetoxy-8 $\alpha$ -(3-methylbutoxy)-12,13-epoxy-trichotec-9-ene (Schmidt *et al.*, 2018). Contamination of feed with toxins T-2 and HT-2 affects blood cells, immune system, digestive system, liver, nervous system, skin, pregnancy, egg and milk production, and also may cause animal death (Kalantari & Moosavi 2010; Pereira *et al.*, 2019).

In order to avoid serious health problems in humans and animals, maximum tolerated toxin levels have been established. Table 1 gives mycotoxin levels for DON, T-2, and HT-2 in food and feed based on European Commission recommendations 1881/2006 (EUR-Lex, 2006) and 2013/165 (EUR-Lex, 2013). The permitted levels of toxins vary for

different toxins and different levels have been established for different cereals and level of processing.

Studies conducted in Europe, Scandinavia, and North-America showed that DON was present in 58–91% of barley (*Hordeum vulgare*) grain samples, while T-2 was present in 50–61% and its deacetylated form, HT-2, was present in 12–50% of barley grain samples (Pettersson, 1996; Perkowski *et al.*, 2003). DON infestation varied between fields and years in oat (*Avena sativa*) (Persson *et al.*, 2017). In Estonia, mycotoxins were present in 30% of food cereal samples and in 58% of feed cereal samples in 1999 (Lõiveke *et al.*, 2004) in 41% of feed cereal samples in 2006 and in 66% of samples in 2007 (Lõiveke *et al.*, 2008).

**Table 1.** Maximum permitted levels of mycotoxins DON, T-2, and HT-2 in cereals and cereal products for human food and animal feed based on European Commission recommendations 1881/2006 (EUR-Lex, 2006) and 2013/165 (EUR-Lex, 2013).

<b>DON in food</b>	<b>µg kg<sup>-1</sup></b>
Unprocessed cereals (excluding durum wheat, oats, maize)	1250
Unprocessed durum wheat and oats	1750
Unprocessed maize	1750
Cereals for direct human consumption (flour, bran, germs, pasta, snacks, bread, flakes)	750
Baby and infant food	200
<b>T-2+HT-2 in food</b>	<b>µg kg<sup>-1</sup></b>
Barley, malting barley, maize	200
Wheat, rye and other cereals	100
Oats with husk	1000
Oats for direct human consumption	200
Other cereals for direct consumption	50
Maize for direct consumption	100
<b>DON in feed</b>	<b>µg kg<sup>-1</sup></b>
Cereals and cereal-based feed	8000
Maize by-products	120000
Complementary, complete feedstuff	5000
Complementary, complete feed for pigs	900
Complementary, complete feed for calves, lambs, kids	2000
<b>T-2 + HT-2 in feed</b>	<b>µg kg<sup>-1</sup></b>
Oat products with husks	2000
Other cereals products	500
Compound feeds	250



## **2.2. Factors influencing the level of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins contamination in cereals**

Cultivation practices, tillage technology, crop rotation and pre-crop use and type, use of pesticides and time of harvesting are the agronomic factors and the climate and soil type the ecological factors affecting *Fusarium* spp. spread (Bullied *et al.*, 2006; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). A combination of agronomic factors affect the mould composition on cereal grains (Koch *et al.*, 2006; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008; West *et al.*, 2012), but the formation of mycotoxins is particularly affected by ecological factors (Schaafsma & Hooker 2007; Shwab & Keller 2008; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). The composition and development of *Fusarium* fungi on plant residue in the soil depends on a combination of many conditions, of which environmental conditions, particularly the precipitations at the time of ripening, play a main role (Magan *et al.*, 2002; Pirgozliev *et al.*, 2003; *et al.*, 2010; Gaurilčikienė *et al.*, 2011).

### **2.2.1. Agronomic factors**

Plant cultivation technology, including soil tillage practises may change the microbiology in soil and thereby plant health (Smith *et al.*, 2016) as different soil tillage practices influence the soil biological processes carried out by microorganisms by changing plant residue distribution and soil physical properties (Janušauskaite *et al.*, 2013; Leplat *et al.*, 2013). However, the available evidence on the impact of different agricultural practices on *Fusarium* spp. occurrence is controversial. In one study, different tillage technologies (ploughing, minimum tillage and zero till) did not affect *Fusarium* spp. frequency and mycotoxin content on cereal (Bernhoft *et al.* 2012). Other researchers have found that minimum tillage does increase the risk of infection, but nevertheless, whether conditions exert the main control on infection (Dill-Macky & Jones 2000; Bateman *et al.*, 2007; Leplat *et al.*, 2013). The contamination with moulds and the concentration of mycotoxins can be lower in organic than in conventional farming system (Bernhoft *et al.*, 2010; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). Karlsson *et al.*, (2017) found that higher fungal community in winter wheat phyllosphere was in organic farming field compare in conventional farming field. The reason might be explain by longer varied crop rotation, by the no use synthetic pesticide (Sapkota *et al.*, 2015) and fertilizers, by no use herbicide glyphosate (Fernandez *et al.*, 2009), also soil management by plowing (Edwards, 2009b; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2010).

A cereal-dominated crop rotation enhanced contamination of harvest with *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 (Edwards, 2004; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). Using maize (*Zea mays*) as the preceding crop of cereals is a risk factor because maize debris is favourable for harbouring *Fusarium*, specifically for *F. graminearum*, and spreading it to the subsequent crop (Dill-Macky & Jones 2000; Pereyra *et al.*, 2004; Beyer *et al.*, 2006; Bateman *et al.*, 2007; Pereyra & Dill-Macky 2008; Blandino *et al.*, 2010; Müller *et al.*, 2010).

Fertilization may affect the contamination of *Fusarium* and presence of mycotoxins on grain as high levels of N, over 80 N ha<sup>-1</sup>, increase the density of plant canopy, and thereby also influence the disease development in crops (Lemmens *et al.*, 2004; Dordas, 2008; Suproniene *et al.*, 2011b). Fungal mycotoxin production is influenced by soil carbon and nitrogen (N) sources (Jiao *et al.*, 2008; Min *et al.*, 2012; Sørensen & Giese 2013). Infestation of *F. graminearum* increased when animal and green manure was used (Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). However, Perez *et al.*, (2008) found that green manure application on buckwheat (*Fagopyrum esculentum*) field increased the abundance of *F. graminearum* antagonist streptomycetes and bacteria in soil.

The use of chemical control methods, such as fungicide spray, at the cereal growth stage is well studied and is recommended for prevention of mycotoxin accumulation on grain (Wegulo *et al.*, 2015). In winter wheat (*Triticum aestivum*) field trials the spraying of fungicides was effective against individual *Fusarium* species; tebuconazole reduced the content of mycotoxins DON, T-2, and zearalenone (Suproniene *et al.*, 2011a). The active ingredients of the triazole group of fungicides were most effective against *Fusarium* fungi (Sooväli *et al.*, 2017). However, in some research the opposite effect has been found and the use of pesticides has increased the risk of *Fusarium* infestation and mycotoxin contamination. Bernhoft *et al.*, (2012) found that spraying with fungicides (azoxystrobin combined with fenpropimorph and propiconazol combined with trifloxystrobin) increased *Fusarium* abundance and mycotoxin content, while spraying with herbicides (tribenuron-methyl and MCPA (2-methyl-4-chlorophenoxyacetic acid)) reduced contamination. At the same time, glyphosate use increases *Fusarium* abundance in the soil and cereal contamination (Fernandez *et al.*, 2009). The controversial results might reflect impacts of plant phenological stage at the time of spraying, site-

specific differences and weather differences, but the available information is limited to gain conclusive insight into study-to-study differences.

The use of *Fusarium*-resistant cultivars is the most economical, effective, and environmentally friendly method of control (Zhang *et al.*, 2011). With selection of disease-resistant varieties, it is possible to significantly reduce *Fusarium* disease incidence and DON accumulation on grain (Schaafsma, 2001; Champeil *et al.*, 2004; Fernandez *et al.*, 2005; Gilbert & Tekauz 2011). Three types of genetic resistance have been found: resistance to initial infection, resistance to spread of the pathogen, and resistance to accumulation of mycotoxin (Schroeder & Christenson 1963; Miller *et al.*, 1985; Hollins *et al.*, 2003). Thus, cereal breeders have been searching for resistant varieties and they have been successful in breeding several resistant winter and spring wheat (*Triticum aestivum*) lines (Mesterházy, 2003; Parikka *et al.*, 2012). Oat (*Avena sativa*) breeding has focused on crosses with wild oats to enhance the oat resistance (Bjørnstad & Skinnies 2008; Parikka *et al.*, 2012). Nevertheless, broad-spectrum sustained resistance to different *Fusarium* species has been difficult to achieve, implying that once resistant cultivars can be infected by new *Fusarium* strains.

### 2.2.2. Environmental factors

Environmental factors such as temperature, humidity, precipitation, and soil type strongly affect the spread of *Fusarium* populations during plant development (Xu, 2003, Parikka *et al.*, 2012; Popovski & Celar 2013). It is expected that under changing weather conditions, the spread of *Fusarium* spp. and share of mycotoxin-contaminated cereals in world agriculture will increase (Moretti *et al.*, 2019).

The effect of temperature on *Fusarium* species has been demonstrated by *in vitro* laboratory tests (Brennan *et al.*, 2003; Dufault *et al.*, 2006). The temperature at which *F. avenaceum*, *F. culmorum*, and *F. graminearum* inhibited coleoptile growth was 20–25 °C (>89.3% reduction), while *F. poae* and *M. nivale* inhibited coleoptile growth at 10–15 °C (>45.6% retardation), compared to non-inoculated control seedlings (Brennan *et al.*, 2003). Grain contamination with *F. graminearum* and *F. langsethiae* positively correlated with high air temperatures (16–25 °C) in cereals during the pre-harvest period (Dufault *et al.*, 2006; Bernhofs *et al.*, 2012),

but DON content decreased as air temperature increased before harvest (Doohan *et al.*, 2003).

The amount of precipitation in the post-flowering period affected the occurrence of *Fusarium* and mycotoxin content in oat (*Avena sativa*) and wheat (*Triticum aestivum*) (Hjelkrem *et al.*, 2017). There is evidence that a large amount of precipitation at that developmental stage is favourable for infestation by *Fusarium* fungi (Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). At barley (*Hordeum vulgare*) ripening stage, a high rainfall created favourable conditions for contamination by *Fusarium* spp. (Roháčik & Hudec 2007). In Estonia, anthesis, grain filling, and harvesting for spring cereal occur from July to September, and these growth stages are often coupled with the strongest rainfall events, although there is a large year-to-year variability (Estonia's Seventh National Communication..., 2017).

Soil type also influences the occurrence of *Fusarium* species on cereals grains. Incidence of *F. graminearum* was lower on cereals grown in clay-rich soil than on a sandy (Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012). Soil humus content plays an important role in plant growth and the composition of microorganisms (Bonanomi *et al.*, 2007). In laboratory tests, humic substances, such as humic acids and fulvic acids, mainly influenced *F. culmorum* mycelium growth, but affected less spore germination (Moliszewska & Pisarek 1996). The results of trials in eight field locations in Belgium showed that the *Fusarium* species complex was different in soil samples, on crop residues, on gramineous weeds, and on wheat ears (Landschoot *et al.*, 2011). Thus, both soil and plant factors determine the degree of *Fusarium* infection, and it is difficult to directly link soil characteristics to plant infection severity.

### 3. AIMS AND HYPOTHESIS OF THE STUDY

*Fusarium* spp. are the most common and pervasive plant pathogens and cause widespread crop losses. Several *Fusarium* species can produce mycotoxins, which cause serious diseases in animals and humans. Grain contamination with *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins is affected by the combination of several agronomic and environmental factors. So far, the main approach to prevent and reduce cereal grain contamination is by the selection of suitable agronomic practises and timing of control treatments. Although the impact of agronomic practices on *Fusarium* spp. composition and abundance and mycotoxin production on grain and on *Fusarium* spp. composition and abundance in the soil has been studied in several countries, the results are not directly transferable to different climatic conditions. There is a lack of information on this topic in the Northern Baltic region where cereal harvest season is typically combined with wet weather that creates ideal conditions for the spread of *Fusarium*. Thus, the purpose of this thesis is to determine whether agronomic practices including intercropping, N fertilization and fungicide usage prevent or decrease the contamination of cereal grains with *Fusarium* fungi, mould, yeast and mycotoxins in the Northern Baltic region.

The specific aims of the thesis are:

- 1) to examine and compare the composition of *Fusarium* species in spring barley grains grown with mineral N fertilizer and in pea-barley intercropping (I);
- 2) to compare the influence of the rate of N application, location, and weather on the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain (II);
- 3) to investigate the effect of fungicide treatment on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 in spring barley (III);
- 4) to examine the impacts of source of carbohydrates, time, acidity and temperature of the environment on the production of mycotoxins in *Fusarium* spp. (IV).

Hypotheses:

**Paper I** hypothesized that intercropping barley with field pea would decrease the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. in spring barley grain compared to spring barley grown with mineral fertilizer.

**Paper II** hypothesized that N fertilization of spring barley would increase the abundance of moulds, yeasts and *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain.

**Paper III** hypothesized that the treatment with different fungicides would decrease the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxin production in spring barley grain in fungicide-specific manner and the effects differ among years with different weather.

**Paper IV** hypothesized that the capacity of *Fusarium* spp. to produce mycotoxins depends on the available nitrogen and carbon sources for fungal growth and that the mycotoxin production capacity is also affected by environmental conditions.

## 4. MATERIALS AND METHODS

### 4.1. Experiment location and design

#### 4.1.1. Field experiment sites, design, and sample collection

Field experiments were conducted in 2009–2010 (**I**, **II**) in Olustvere, Central Estonia (58°33'N, 25°34'E) on sod-podzolic, *Podzoluvisol* (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998) and on rendzina soil, *Cambisol* (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998) (**II**). In 2012–2014 (**III**) they were conducted on gley soil, *Gleysol* (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998) in North Estonia (59°18'N, 25°39'E).

Three field experiments were conducted to collect grain samples for analyses. The experimental plots were ploughed each autumn and the treatment plots were randomized 25 m<sup>2</sup> plots (**I**, **II**, **III**). The field experiments with spring barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.), variety 'Anni', and field pea (*Pisum sativum* L.), variety 'Clarissa', (**I**, **II**) were in Central and North Estonia, while the third field experiment with spring barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.), variety 'Maali' (**III**), was carried out in North Estonia.

The first two experiments (**I**, **II**) had four treatments: 1) barley with 120 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> N, 2) barley with 60 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> N, 3) barley without N, and 4) barley-pea intercropping. A complex mineral fertilizer with 12.5 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> N was applied at sowing in all experiments. In the fertilization treatments, ammonium nitrate was applied at the end of the leaf development stage (**I**, **II**).

The third experiment (**III**) had three treatments and a control: 1) barley unsprayed as control, 2) barley sprayed with active ingredient tebuconazole, 3) barley sprayed with a commercial mix of active ingredients prothioconazole, spiroxamine, and tebuconazole, 4) barley sprayed with a commercial mix of active ingredients fenpropidin and propiconazole. Fungicides were applied at flowering (**III**). A complex mineral fertilizer with 12.5 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> N was applied at sowing in all experiments. Ammonium nitrate was applied at a rate of 60 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> N at the beginning of stem elongation (**III**).

Herbicides Butoxone (active ingredient MCPB) (**I, II**) and MCPA (active ingredient 2-methyl-4-chlorophenoxyacetic acid) (**III**) were used for weed control. After harvesting, the grain was dried to 14% moisture content, cleaned, and 1.5 kg samples were taken from each treatment (**I, II, III**). The abundance of moulds, yeasts and *Fusarium* spp. were determined using dilution methods in the Laboratory of Pant Health and Microbiology in the Agricultural Research Centre (**II**).

#### 4.1.2. Collection and culture of *Fusarium* spp.

Fifteen strains of *Fusarium* species: *F. avenaceum*, *F. cerealis*, *F. culmorum*, *F. graminearum*, *F. equiseti*, *F. langsethiae*, *F. oxysporum*, *F. poae*, *F. proliferatum*, *F. pseudograminearum*, *F. sambucinum*, *F. solani*, *F. sporotrichioides*, *F. tricinctum*, *F. venenatum*, were evaluated for their ability to produce mycotoxins fusarielins in a laboratory experiment at Aarhus University in Denmark (**IV**). The *Fusarium* strains were grown one week on Czapek Dox agar (CZ). Mycelia were transferred to malt extract agar (MEA), oatmeal agar (OA), potato dextrose agar (PDA), yeast extract agar (YES), or Czapek Dox agar (CZ). The plates with mycelia on different agars were incubated at 25 °C in the dark for two weeks. A *Fusarium graminearum* strain was used to examine the effect of different carbon and N sources, different media acidity (pH), air temperature, and time on the production of mycotoxins fusarielins (**IV**).

#### 4.1.3. Isolation and identification of *Fusarium* spp. on grain (**I, III**)

Barley grains were sterilized with 1% of sodium hypochlorite (NaOCl) and rinsed twice with sterile, distilled water. Following the procedure of Abildgren *et al.* (1987), the grains were placed on Petri dishes containing Czapek Dox agar. The plates were incubated at 20 °C with dark/light (8 h/16 h) cycle. After seven days of incubation, *Fusarium* spp. contaminated grains were counted (**I, III**). *Fusarium* spp. on grains were transferred to Potato Dextrose Agar (PDA) and inoculated in the dark for 14 days at 28 °C (**I**). After incubation, DNA from the isolated fungi was purified with the Ultra Clean Microbial DNA Isolation Kit, according to the manufacturer's protocol. The internal transcribed spacer (ITS) region of the rDNA gene (S) was amplified using fungal specific primers for identification of fungi (White *et al.* 1990). A thermal cycler profile was used for denaturation at 98 °C for 5 min followed by



30 cycles of amplification for denaturation at 98 °C for 1 min, primer annealing at 52 °C for 1 min, extension at 72 °C for 5 min, followed by cooling at 4 °C. Next 35 µl of PCR product was taken and cleaned further with a Qiaquick PCR Purification Kit. The sample submission guide of EUROFINS MWG Operon was followed to prepare DNA for sequencing of the PCR products. The obtained DNA sequences were analysed using the UNITE database (Kõljalg *et al.*, 2013). The BLAST searching system at GenBank sequence database (BLAST, 2020) was used to identify the fungal strains (I).

#### **4.1.4. Detection of fusarielins (IV) and mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 (III)**

Gas chromatography mass-spectrometry (GC-MS, Agilent 7890A and Agilent 5975C) was used to detect mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 (III). DON, HT-2, and T-2 were analysed according to the trichothecene analysis method (Saastamoinen and Saloniemi, 1997). The detection threshold for mycotoxins was  $21.0 \pm 0.5 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ . Three replicate injections were taken from each variant for mycotoxin analysis (III).

All *Fusarium* spp. strains were grown on five diverse media to examine possible regulation patterns and increase the chance of activating silent fusarielin gene clusters. Extraction of fusarielins was done with six plugs from two-week-old cultures which were first extracted ultrasonically for 30 min with 1 mL ethyl acetate. The extracts were evaporated to dryness under vacuum and re-dissolved ultrasonically in 600 µL methanol. One mL liquid cultures were extracted with 3 mL acetonitrile/water/acetic acid by using a Vibracell VC130 sonic water. One mL of the extract was centrifuged and transferred to a 2 mL vial (IV).

Initial screens for the presence of fusarielins A, F, G, and H in the selected *Fusarium* species were performed by liquid chromatography mass-spectrometry (LC-MS), quantity of fusarielins by Ultimate 3000 Ultra High Performance Liquid Chromatography (UHPLC, Idstein) (IV).

*Fusarium graminearum* (strain IBT 9203) was grown with various carbon sources: two aldopentoses (arabinose and xylose), two beta-hexoses (fructose and sorbose), three aldohexoses (galactose, mannose and glucose), four disaccharides (lactose, maltose, sucrose and trehalose), six

polysaccharides (dextrin, glycogen, and xylan), and starch from corn, rice and potato (IV).

*Fusarium graminearum* strain IBT 9203 was also grown on CZ with fructose as the carbon source and NaNO<sub>3</sub> as a N source to examine the effects of varying pH levels (4, 5, 6, 7, 8 and 9, accuracy of pH establishment  $\pm 0.1$  pH units in all cases), temperatures (15, 20, 25, 30 and 35 °C), fructose levels (0, 15, 30, 60, 120 and 240 ng mL<sup>-1</sup>) and time (6, 10, 14, 18, 22 and 26 days) on fusarielin production (IV).

## 4.2. Weather conditions

The meteorological data were obtained from observation points of the Estonian Meteorological and Hydrological Institute (I, II) and the weather station of the field experiment in North Estonia (III). For the lab experiment in publication IV, controlled-environment conditions are reported in the paper.

The weather conditions from May to August in 2009 and 2010 were different in Central (I, II) and North Estonia (II). The air temperatures were suitable for plant development in both locations in 2009. However, the average air temperature was 2.4 °C warmer in 2010 compared to 2009. The precipitation was variable each year in North and Central Estonia. In Central Estonia it rained 20% more in 2009 and 14% more in 2010, compared to the long-term average precipitation. In North Estonia it rained 26% less in 2009 and 33% less in 2010, compared to the long-term average precipitation.

The weather conditions were variable in North Estonia during 2012–2014 (Table 1, III). During the 2012 growing season the weather was very wet and cool. Weather conditions were hot and dry in the 2013 growing period, but in August when barley matured, it rained much more than the long-term average (51% more). In 2014, the air temperature and the amount of precipitation varied in each month. June was cool and wet followed by a hot and dry July while August was hot with a normal amount of precipitation (III).

### 4.3. Data analysis

Analysis of variance (ANOVA, SAS 2002) was used (**I, II, III**) to test for the effects of treatments on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. on grains. The concentrations of toxins T-2 and HT-2 were summarized since toxin T-2 can be metabolized to toxin HT-2, and both co-occurred in the grains (Hjelkrem *et al.*, 2018; Nathanail *et al.*, 2015) (**III**). In all statistical tests, the level of significance was  $p < 0.05$  (**I, II, III**).

The fusarielin gene cluster of *Fusarium* species were analysed with the databases MAS 5.0 and detected fusarielins with the database Insilio (**IV**).

## 5. RESULTS

### 5.1. Effects of ammonium nitrate and barley-pea intercropping, and effect of spraying with fungicides (I, II, III)

Incidence of *Fusarium* fungi on barley was variable in 2009 and 2010 in Central Estonia conditions (Table 2, I). Twelve species of fungi were identified on spring barley grain. In 2009 *Fusarium* fungi were isolated from 38% of grain and other pathogenic fungi from 62% of grain (I). Different results were seen in 2010 when *Fusarium* spp. were isolated from 96% of barley grain (I).

The N application rate and pea-barley intercropping influenced the incidence of microfungi on barley grain (Figure 1, I). The lowest incidence of microfungi (30%) was found in barley grain from the pea-barley intercropping ( $p<0.05$ ). The incidence of microfungi on barley grain was 54% in N40, 38% in N60, 48% in N120 ( $p<0.05$ ) (Figure 1, I).

The two most frequently occurring species were *Fusarium avenaceum* and *Fusarium poae* (Table 2, I). *Fusarium poae* and *F. sporotrichioides* were always present in barley grain which received top dressing of ammonium nitrate; even at the lowest N level (N40). However, only *F. avenaceum* was found in barley grain from the intercropping treatment ( $p<0.05$ ) (Table 3, I).

The abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain varied between years and locations (Figures 1 and 2, II). The average abundance of mould was four time higher in Central Estonia than in North Estonia ( $p<0.05$ ) (Figure 2b, II). The N levels and barley-pea intercropping had no effect on the incidence of moulds, yeasts, or *Fusarium* spp. in barley grain ( $p>0.05$ ) (Figure 2c, II). The abundance of *Fusarium* spp. was low, only 1.6% of the abundance of moulds and yeasts (II).

In 2009 moulds were the most common microfungi group in barley grain, while in 2010 yeasts dominated (species not determined) (II). However, the total occurrences of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. was higher in 2010 than 2009 ( $p<0.05$ ) (Figure 2a, II). The development of yeasts was enhanced by 2–3 degree higher air temperatures in 2010 (II). The abundance of moulds in barley from Central Estonia was four

times higher and the abundance yeasts two times higher compared with barley from North Estonia ( $p<0.05$ ) (Figure 2b, **II**).

Treatment of spring barley with fungicides reduced the occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi ( $p<0.05$ ) (Table 3, **III**) but mycotoxins still developed in the grain (Table 4, **III**). *Fusarium* fungi occurred on 3.8% of barley grains in 2012 and there was no significant difference in the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. between fungicide treatments ( $p>0.05$ ) (Table 3, **III**). The incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was 15.3% in 2013 and 14.0% in 2014. The fungicide with active ingredients fenpropidin and propiconazole had the lowest incidence of *Fusarium* spp., 4% in 2013 and 5% in 2014 ( $p<0.05$ ) (Table 3, **III**).

## 5.2. Mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 in spring barley grain (**III**)

The year and fungicide treatment interaction had a significant effect on the incidence of DON, HT-2, and T-2 ( $p<0.001$ ) (Table 4, **III**). However, the concentration of all studied mycotoxins was low. Higher precipitation and low air temperatures during the growing period in 2012 (Table 1, **III**) increased contamination with DON, HT-2, and T-2 (Table 4, **III**) in all treatments. However, the concentration of DON was significantly greater ( $p=0.001$ ) in the untreated control ( $73.3 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$  barley grain) and in the treatment with three active ingredients, prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine ( $69.7 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ), compared with the treatments of tebuconazole and fenpropidin with propiconazole (Table 4, **III**). In 2012 HT-2 and T-2 concentrations were significantly higher in the treatment with active ingredients fenpropidin with propiconazole ( $62.3 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ( $p=0.001$ ) compared to the treatments with prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine ( $25.6 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ), tebuconazole ( $26.2 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ), and the untreated control ( $27.5 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) (Table 4, **III**). In 2013, a dry and warm growing season combined with rainy and warm weather during maturation (Table 1, **III**) increased contamination by DON in all treatments; however, the variation between treatments was significant ( $p=0.009$ ) (Table 4, **III**). The highest concentration of DON,  $63.1 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$  was found in the treatments with prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine and fenpropidin with propiconazole (Table 4, **III**). HT-2 and T-2 were not found in barley grains in 2013 (Table 4, **III**). 2014 was a warm year with normal precipitation (Table 1, **III**), and DON, HT-2, and T-2 were detected in the untreated control and the tebuconazole treatment ( $p<0.001$ ) (Table 4, **III**).

### 5.3. Impact of nitrogen and carbon sources (IV)

The ability of fifteen *Fusarium* spp. and 42 strains of *Fusarium* to produce the mycotoxin fusarielin were evaluated. Only two *Fusarium* species produced fusarielins. *Fusarium tricinctum* produced fusarielin A and *F. graminearum* produced fusarielins F, G, and H. The two *Fusarium* strains prefer different media to produce fusarielins (Table 2, **IV**). The strains of *F. tricinctum* IBT 2952 and IBT 8166 produced the greatest concentration fusarielin A, 33.7 and 27.0  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , respectively, on the CZ media (Table 2, **IV**). The *F. tricinctum* strain IBT 400088 produced the largest amount of fusarielin A on the YES media, 2.2  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$  (Table 2, **IV**). The three strains of *F. graminearum*, NRRL 31084, IBT 1955, and IBT 9203, produced the greatest concentrations of fusarielin H on the YES media, 10.3, 36.9, and 77.0  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , respectively (Table 2, **IV**).

The impact of eighteen carbohydrates as carbon sources and two N sources (nitrate and arginine) on mycotoxin formation were tested in *F. graminearum* strain IBT 9203 and *F. tricinctum* strain IBT 2952. The production of fusarielin was variable in different media containing different carbon and N sources. *Fusarium graminearum* IBT 9203 produced fusarielin H on a broad range of carbon sources, but produced a greater amount with nitrate as the N source (Figure 3, **IV**). The highest concentration of fusarielin H, 1.5  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , was detected on cellobiose with nitrate (Figure 3, **IV**). The second highest concentration of fusarielin H, 1.4  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , was produced on arabinose with arginine (Figure 3, **IV**). *Fusarium tricinctum* strain IBT 2952 produced the highest concentration of fusarielin A, 2.6  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , on dextrin (Figure 3, **IV**). This strain also produced a high quantity of fusarielin A on media with monosaccharides. The highest concentration of fusarielin A, 0.264  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , was obtained with arabinose, and the lowest concentration, 0.021  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , was obtained with fructose (Figure 3, **IV**). These data collectively indicated that fusarielin production is complex and it is influenced by N and carbon sources (**IV**).

### 5.4. Influence of abiotic factors (IV)

The influence of temperature, pH, time, and different concentrations of fructose on the production of fusarielin by *F. graminearum* strain IBT 9203 was studied. The fungus could not grow without fructose in the selected medium. Incubation temperature of 25 °C and pHs of 5

and 6 were the most suitable for fusarielin production (Figure 4, **IV**). The highest concentration of fusarielin was produced by fungus at 18 and 26 days after inoculation (Figure 4, **IV**). The highest concentration of fusarielin, 13.8  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , was at a fructose concentration of 60  $\text{mg mL}^{-1}$  (Figure 4, **IV**). The highest concentration of fusarielin G, 13.4  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , and fusarielin F, 2.70  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , were also observed at the fructose concentration of 60  $\text{mg mL}^{-1}$  (Figure 4, **IV**). When the concentration of the fructose increased to 120 and 180  $\text{mg mL}^{-1}$ , then the production of fusarielin decreased 50% and 75%, respectively. At a fructose concentration of 240  $\text{mg mL}^{-1}$ , fusarielin production was inhibited (Figure 4, **IV**). The highest concentration of fusarielin H, 17.5  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ , occurred under slightly acidic pH conditions (pH = 6) (Figure 4, **IV**).

### 5.5. The effect of weather conditions (I, II, III)

The occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi in barley grains was variable in 2009 and 2010 in Central Estonia. In 2009, *Fusarium* spp. were found on 38% and in 2010, on 96% of grains in Central Estonia (**I**). The weather strongly differed among the two study years. In 2009, the sum of precipitation was 135.6 mm, average air temperature 17.1 °C in July and 95.2 mm and 15.7 °C in August. In 2010, the sum of precipitation was 42.8 mm and average air temperature 22.3 °C in July and 143.2 and 18.6 °C in August (Table 1, **I**).

The average abundance of moulds, yeasts and *Fusarium* spp. on grain was higher in 2010 than in 2009 ( $p < 0.05$ ; Figure 2a, **II**). The average air temperature was 3.3 °C higher than the long-term average air temperature (14.4 °C) in the plant growing season of 2010 in Central Estonia (**II**). The average air temperature was 2.1 °C higher than the long-term average air temperature (13.8 °C) also in North Estonia (**II**). Additionally, the average abundance of moulds was four times higher in Central Estonia compared to the abundance of moulds in North Estonia ( $p < 0.05$ ) (Figure 2b, **II**). In Central Estonia, the growing season sum of precipitation was higher, 20% in 2009 and 14% in 2010, compared to the long-term sum of precipitation (277 mm). In North Estonia, the growing season sum of precipitation, 74% in 2009 and 67% in 2010, was less compared to the long-term sum of precipitation (268 mm) (**II**).

The incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was 3.8% in 2012, 15.3% in 2013 and 10.9% in 2014 in barley grains (Table 3, **III**). The year-specific weather

conditions significantly affected the mean incidence of *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain ( $p<0.05$ ) (Table 3, **III**). Likewise, the year affected the incidence of mycotoxins DON, H-T2 and T-2, indicating a significant weather effect ( $p<0.001$ ) (Table 4, **III**). Both year and year\*treatment significantly affected grain contamination by mycotoxin DON ( $p<0.001$ ) (Table 4, **III**) and by HT-2 and T-2 ( $p<0.001$ ) (Table 4, **III**). The weather conditions in 2012, 2013 and 2014 varied strongly in North Estonia. The average air temperature was 0.8 °C lower in 2012, and 1.7 °C and 0.7 °C higher in 2013 and 2014 growing seasons compared to the long-term average air temperature (14.0 °C) (Table 1, **III**). The sum of precipitation was 38% higher in 2012, and 6% and 12% less in 2013 and 2014 compared to the long-term sum of precipitation (269 mm) (Table 1, **III**). The average air temperature of July was 0.6 °C, 0.8 °C and 2.7 °C higher in 2012, 2013 and 2014, respectively, than the long-term average air temperature (16.3 °C) (Table 1, **III**). The average sum of precipitation in July was 42% higher in 2012, but 54% and 52% less in 2013 and 2014 compared to the long-term average sum of precipitation (90.0 mm) of July (Table 1, **III**). The average air temperature was 1.1 °C lower, 1.0 °C and 1.2 °C higher in August in 2012, 2013 and 2014 compared to the long-term average (15.3 °C) (Table 1, **III**). The average sum of precipitation was 41% and 51% higher in 2012 and 2013, but 6% lower in 2014 compared to the long-term average sum of precipitation (73.0 mm) (Table 1, **III**).



## 6. DISCUSSION

### 6.1. Effect of weather conditions (I, II, III)

Weather conditions had the greatest impact on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in 2009–2010 (I) and 2012–2014 (III) as well as on the abundance of moulds and yeasts in 2009–2010 (II) on barley grain. Several previous studies have confirmed that the weather is the main factor affecting the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and other microfungi on cereal grain (Sutton, 1982; Torp & Nirenberg 2004; Uhlig *et al.*, 2007; Blandino *et al.*, 2008; Tirado *et al.*, 2010; Parikka *et al.*, 2012; West *et al.*, 2012). Parikka *et al.*, (2012), observed that warm air temperatures with heavy rainfall just before the harvest increased the spread of *Fusarium* spp., while high air temperature, drought, and intense rainfall caused plant stress, creating favourable conditions for *Fusarium* spp. infection in cereals in Northern Europe.

The incidence of mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 on barley grain varied over the study years (2012–2014) under the different weather condition (III). In Estonian climate, flowering, kernel development, and ripening of spring cereals occurs between July and the beginning of September. The duration of the growth stages depends on sowing time and weather conditions throughout the vegetation period (III). Other studies concur that the weather conditions, especially in the flowering stage, kernel development stage, and ripening stage, affect the incidence of *Fusarium* and mycotoxins on grain (Osborne & Stein 2007; Edwards, 2009a; Burlakoti *et al.*, 2011; Ferrigo, *et al.*, 2016; Mielniczuk & Skwaryło-Bednarz 2020). Heavy rainfall during these growth stages favours incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins on grain (Mankevičiene *et al.*, 2011). Malachova *et al.*, (2010) found that in several varieties of brewing barley, 86% of samples were contaminated with DON and 62% with HT-2. Nevertheless, in these studies, the largest factor affecting incidence of mycotoxins was weather (Malachova *et al.*, 2010). A four-year study with malting barley also concluded that the weather influenced the contamination of kernels with mycotoxins (Běláková *et al.*, 2014). In Estonia, the weather conditions during the growing season are highly variable among the years depending on the prevalence of low pressures from Atlantic or high pressures from continental Russia and southern Europe (Tammets & Jaagus 2013). Although the *Fusarium* incidence is

difficult to predict in a specific year due to the high weather variability, the data obtained provide a basis for risk assessment. Furthermore, given that global climate change is expected to result in wetter and variable climate in Northern Europe (Tammets & Jaagus 2013; Arnell *et al.*, 2019), the results of this dissertation suggest that *Fusarium* incidence is expected to further increase in the future.

## **6.2. Effect of ammonium nitrate and barley-pea intercropping (I, II)**

The intercropping of barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) with field pea (*Pisum sativum* L.) decreased incidence of *Fusarium* spp. compared to the monotypic barley stand (I). This contrasts to other studies of cereal-legume intercropping where legumes have been used as cover crops or living mulches; these studies have shown an increase in the abundance of pathogenic *Fusarium* fungi in soil (Šišić *et al.*, 2018). Nevertheless, intercropping is a different treatment that actually reduces the share of cereal canopy relative to total canopy cover, and this could reduce the spread of *Fusarium* among cereal plants. The most frequent *Fusarium* spp. in all treatments was *F. avenaceum* (I). A similar result was found by Šišić *et al.*, (2018) though that study examined the leguminous roots.

Hofer *et al.* (2016) concluded that the incidence of *Fusarium* DNA in spring barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) did not differ between N treatments and natural field conditions. At the same time, the incidence of *F. avenaceum*, *F. culmorum*, and *F. langsethiae* DNA in barley grain decreased in all N fertilization treatments (Hofer *et al.*, 2016). Barbetti *et al.*, (2007) found that low soil organic matter content and nutrient-poor soils were favourable to *F. avenaceum*. Lv *et al.*, 2020 found that intercropping faba bean (*Vicia faba* L.) with wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) reduced *Fusarium oxysporum* in faba bean roots. In our study, *F. oxysporum* did not occur in the intercropping treatment but *Fusarium avenaceum*, *F. poae* and *F. sporotrichioides* occurred in treatments with the highest (N120) and lowest (N40) application rates of mineral fertilizer (I). In this study, the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. was higher in the N40 and N120 treatments than in the N60 treatment (I). Also Yang *et al.*, (2010) found that barley was susceptible towards *Fusarium* spp. contamination in low nitrogen level. Studies with winter wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) (Hemissi *et al.*, 2018; Vrandečić *et al.*, 2019) and oat (*Avena sativa* L.) (Guo *et al.*, 2018) showed that high N rates, N115 (Vrandečić *et al.*, 2019), N150 (Guo *et*

*al.*, 2018; Hemissi *et al.*, 2018; Vrandečić *et al.*, 2019), and N200 (Hemissi *et al.*, 2018) increased *Fusarium* spp. infections on the grain (Hemissi *et al.*, 2018; Vrandečić *et al.*, 2019) and roots (Hemissi *et al.*, 2018). N application influences the chemical composition and cell wall structure of the plants which may make them more susceptible to mould attack (van Arendonk *et al.*, 1997). On the other hand, N availability also alters soil microbial community composition and activity (Geisseler *et al.*, 2010; Chen *et al.*, 2018) that can further affect *Fusarium* incidence (Marshall & Alexander 1960; Gu *et al.*, 2020). Thus, study-to-study differences in N and intercropping effects on *Fusarium* occurrence might be associated with differences in initial soil conditions and magnitude of changes in soil and plant characteristics.

Moulds *Cladosporium* spp., *Acremonium* pp., and *Fusarium* spp. are the most common saprophytes on cereals; they appear in the soil and on the plants (Domsh *et al.*, 2007, Vujanovic *et al.*, 2012). Georgieva *et al.*, (2005) concluded that amount of fungal biomass during decomposition of plant material depends on the plant species. For example; rye residues were inhabited by 89% of fungal hyphae, but only 18–31% of wheat residues (Georgieva *et al.*, 2005). The moulds feed on the organic matter in the soil (Madigan *et al.*, 2003). The hydrolytic enzymes of moulds degrade starch, lignin, and cellulose into simpler substances which are absorbed by hyphal cells (Madigan *et al.*, 2003; Kikot *et al.*, 2009). Moulds are major decomposers of organic material, enabling recycling of nutrients throughout the ecosystem (Madigan *et al.*, 2003). Adding a large amount of fresh plant biomass into the soil, e.g. as manure or green manure, increases the abundance of *Fusarium* fungi as the fungi quickly start to decompose the plant biomass (Kikot *et al.*, 2009; Leplat *et al.*, 2012). The abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain in two locations (Central and North Estonia) differed greatly by the microbial groups, N fertilization, and weather conditions (II). The incidence of yeasts on barley grain was higher compared to the incidence of moulds and *Fusarium* spp. (II). Olstorpe *et al.*, (2010) also found that the microbial flora on barley grain varied considerably. High N application increased the severity of infestation by obligate pathogenic fungi, such as *Puccinia* spp.; it may decrease the infestation of facultative pathogenic fungi, such as *Alternaria* spp. and *Fusarium* spp. (Dordas, 2008). The abundance of *Fusarium* spp. was low (1.6%) compared with the abundance of other moulds (II). *Fusarium* spp. strains are rare compared to the common species of moulds and yeasts (Krysinska-

Traczyk *et al.*, 2007). Some yeasts and moulds, for example, the genera *Acremonium* spp., inhibit the growth and progression of *Fusarium* spp. on grain which may be the reason why the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. strains are relatively rare (Vujanovic *et al.*, 2012). This evidence further emphasizes that soil biological factor can importantly drive the effects of soil N addition treatments on *Fusarium* spp. occurrence as discussed in the section 6.2.

### 6.3. Effect of fungicides (III)

The effect of fungicides varied over the three study years; only the fungicide with active ingredients fenpropidin with propiconazole decreased the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain (III). In Lithuanian field trials, a mixture of prothioconazole and tebuconazole effectively decreased *Fusarium* spp. contamination on barley grain (Semaškiene *et al.*, 2006). Semaškiene *et al.* (2006) also found that weather had a strong impact on the efficacy of fungicides on *Fusarium* spp. Contrary to this study and Semaškiene *et al.* (2006), several other studies have demonstrated that single fungicides, e.g. tebuconazole, are effective in controlling *Fusarium* incidence (Suproniene *et al.*, 2011a; Sun *et al.*, 2014). Fungicides with various active ingredients may support the production of trichothecenes by *Fusarium* spp. in wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) (Mateo *et al.*, 2011, Giraud *et al.*, 2011), in rye (*Secale cereale* L.), and in triticale (*xTriticosecale* Wittm.) kernels (Gaurilčikienė *et al.*, 2011).

The incidence of mycotoxins DON, HT-2, and T-2 in barley kernels varied strongly over the three years of study (III). DON was detected in all years but it only occurred in the untreated control and tebuconazole treatment in 2014. The DON concentrations in all cases were below the maximum allowed limit (1250 µg kg<sup>-1</sup> according to European Commission legislation; EC 1881/2006) (III). HT-2 and T-2 were found in all treatments in 2012, but only in the untreated control and tebuconazole treatment in 2014. Thus, the use of fungicides to prevent the formation of mycotoxins in barley grains did not achieve the desired results (III). In France, winter barley in naturally infected conditions had a very low average DON content (<20 µg kg<sup>-1</sup>) over three experimental years, while fungicide treatment had a no clear effect on the *Fusarium* spp. infection rate (Ioos *et al.*, 2005). In the first experimental year better results were achieved using a complex fungicide with a mixture of active ingredients (Ioos *et al.*, 2005). In the second year, the six single-ingredient fungicides

more strongly suppressed *Fusarium* spp. than the mixed fungicide, and in the third experimental year only one fungicide was effective against *Fusarium* spp. (Ioos *et al.*, 2005). Moreover, the fungicide treatments had no effect on the production of DON and nivalenol (Ioos *et al.*, 2005). The results of our experiment are in agreement with the study of Ioos *et al.* (2005) in that the applied fungicides were not effective against contamination by mycotoxins DON, HT-2, or T-2 (III).

#### 6.4. Impact of nitrogen and carbon sources (IV)

Two *Fusarium* species of the fifteen species tested, *F. graminearum* and *F. tricinctum*, produced different fusarielin-type mycotoxins (IV). Sørensen *et al.*, (2012) found that *F. graminearum* strains produced mainly fusarielin H and smaller amounts of fusarielin G and F; the production of fusarielins was higher in YES media compared to other media. *Fusarium culmorum* and *F. pseudograminearum*, the two species very closely related to *F. graminearum*, did not produce fusarielins (IV). These fusarielin-non-producing are genetically very similar to *F. oxysporum* and *F. verticillioides*, where the analysis of the whole genome sequence revealed the absence of the fusarielin gene cluster (Hansen *et al.*, 2012). Similarly, *F. tricinctum* is genetically related to *F. avenaceum* (Yli-Mattila *et al.*, 2002) alone produced fusarielin-type mycotoxins (IV), although both species produce the secondary metabolites for example enniatins and moniliformin (Langseth *et al.*, 1999).

Carbon and N sources have an effect on the magnitude of production of mycotoxins in *Fusarium* spp. This study demonstrates that the regulation of fusarielin production is complex and is strongly influenced by N and carbon sources (IV). Other secondary metabolites are influenced by the N source; *F. graminearum* with arginine as the N source produced more DON than it did with nitrate as the N source and sucrose as the carbon (Gardiner *et al.*, 2009). Gardiner *et al.*, (2009) tested 30 nitrogen sources and showed that nitrate as the N source had a stronger repressive effect on DON production than any of the tested different nitrogen sources (for example compared arginine, agmatine, putrescine). However, Jiao *et al.*, (2008) found that carbon sources also influenced DON production. The N and carbon sources both influenced the production of the red pigment aurofusarin by *F. graminearum* (Zhang & Wolf-Hall 2010). These results confirm that the N regulator, transcription factor AreA and, the carbon regulator, transcription factor creA, have a strong regulatory

influence on the biosynthesis of secondary metabolites in filamentous fungi (Yu & Keller 2005).

The high fructose content ( $240 \text{ mg mL}^{-1}$ ) caused an osmotic stress, and thereby led to an inhibitory effect on fungal growth and mycotoxin production (Ben Gaida *et al.*, 2006). Osmotic conditions influenced the production of zearalenone and DON in *F. graminearum* (Hope *et al.*, 2005; Kokkonen *et al.*, 2010). Mycotoxins fumonisins were also affected by changes in osmotic conditions induced by glucose, sodium chloride (NaCl), and glycerol (Mogensen *et al.*, 2009). This dissertation showed that fusarielins are weakly influenced by medium pH, whereas pH 5–6 was optimal for fungal development (**IV**). In previously study showed also that weakly acid condition favoured production of zearalenone (Kim *et al.*, 2005). The transcription factor PacC regulates secondary metabolites in acidic and basic conditions (Tilburn *et al.*, 1995), including DON in *F. graminearum* (Merhej *et al.*, 2011) and bikaverin in *F. fujikuroi* (Wiemann *et al.*, 2009). The results of this thesis and literature evidence together indicate that at the given *Fusarium* infection level, the composition of formed mycotoxins is driven by the complex of *Fusarium* species supported by the host plants. In addition to the infection severity, the amount of specific mycotoxins produced can significantly depend on environmental conditions (temperature and humidity) and host plant quality, i.e. surface pH, and availability of different N and carbon sources.

## CONCLUSIONS

- Barley–pea intercropping reduced the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and other microfungi on barley grains compared to barley grown with mineral N fertilizer (I). The most frequently occurring species in all mineral N fertilizer treatments and in the barley–pea intercropping treatments was *Fusarium avenaceum*.
- Fertilization with mineral N had a limited (I) or no effect (II) on the total incidence of mould, yeasts, or *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain. Study site location and year influenced incidence of moulds and yeasts, but not the incidence of *Fusarium* spp.
- Results from three-year field trials demonstrated that the incidence of *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxins on grains varied among years (III). The fungicides used to prevent *Fusarium* fungal development and mycotoxin production also varied from year to year. The results suggest that fungicide commercial mix fenpropidin and propiconazole decreased the incidence of *Fusarium* fungi on grain. The use of fungicides did not prevent the presence of mycotoxins DON, H-T2, or T-2 on spring barley grain (III).
- Of the 15 *Fusarium* species tested the ability to produce fusarielins was restricted to *F. graminearum* and *F. tricinctum*. The production of fusarielins was influenced by ambient conditions including N and carbon sources, time, temperature, and pH (IV).

In this thesis, the contamination of cereals with *Fusarium* fungi was compared among the treatments with different nitrogen (N) source, cereal and legume intercropping (as a biological nitrogen (N) source) vs. fertilization with a mineral N fertilizer (Paper I). Furthermore, the impacts of intercropping vs. monotypic stands on the microbiological quality of the harvest were studied in different field locations and in dependence on weather conditions (Paper II). The dissertation analysed the success of the recommended *Fusarium* control methods by the use of fungicides during flowering (Paper III) and the formation of mycotoxins in the grains in different climatic conditions (Papers III). Finally, the effect of sources of carbon and nitrogen, acidity of environment, temperature and time on ability mycotoxin production



of *Fusarium* species explained (IV). The results of this dissertation collectively provide new knowledge of the effects of cereal and legume intercropping, cultivation technologies, weather and *Fusarium* control strategies on the contamination of cereals with *Fusarium* fungi. The dissertation demonstrated that use of a biological N source in the legume intercropping system improved grain microbiological quality. The dissertation also showed that field location and weather significantly contributed to the microbiological quality of the harvest. In research appear the conditions of environment, also the structure carbon (C) and nitrogen (N) affect the mycotoxin production on *Fusarium* regulatory genes. Analysis of the recommended *Fusarium* control methods indicated that the success of curbing *Fusarium* infestation spread and presence of mycotoxins in the grains is fungicide independent and highly variable among the years due to differences in weather, implying that precisely tailored approaches are needed for northern humid climates. The results of this dissertation collectively provide new knowledge of the effects of cereal and legume intercropping and cultivation technologies on the contamination of cereals with *Fusarium* fungi.

#### **Future research:**

These results have highlighted multiple intriguing tendencies of how weather and intrinsic plant factors can alter *Fusarium* occurrence and mycotoxin formation, but long-term research is needed to reach at definitive conclusions. Other mycotoxins which also pose a risk to human and animal health should be analysed in addition to the ones in this study, DON, T-2, and HT-2. It is important to better understand the effect of weather and growing technologies on incidence of *Fusarium* fungi in order to predict *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxin contamination risks during each plant growth phase.



## REFERENCES

- Abildgren, M.P., Lund, F., Thrane, U., Elmholt, S. 1987. Czapek-Dox agar containing iprodione and dicloran as a selective medium for the isolation of *Fusarium* species. *Letters in Applied Microbiology* 5, 83–86.
- Alshannaq, A., Yu, J-H. 2017. Occurrence, Toxicity, and Analysis of Major Mycotoxins in Food. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 14, 632, 1–20.
- Arnell, N.W., Lowe, J.A., Challinor, A.J., Osborn, T.J. 2019. Global and regional impacts of climatic change at different levels of global temperature increase. *Climatic Change* 155, 377–391.
- Balticagro, 2018. Grain contract\_Quality. (In Estonian), Available from: [https://www.viljahinnad.balticagro.ee/files/Viljaleping\\_2018\\_Kvaliteet.pdf](https://www.viljahinnad.balticagro.ee/files/Viljaleping_2018_Kvaliteet.pdf).
- Barbetti, M., You, M.P., Li, H., Ma, X., Sivasithamparam, K. 2007. Management of root diseases of annual pasture legumes in Mediterranean ecosystems-a case study of subterranean clover root diseases in the southwest of Western Australia. *Phytopathologia Mediterranea*, 46, 239–258.
- Bateman, G.L., Gutteridge, R.J., Gherbawy, Y., M. A. Thomsett, M.A. & Nicholson, P. 2007. Infection of stem bases and grains of winter wheat by *Fusarium culmorum* and *F. graminearum* and effects of tillage method and maize-stalk residues. *Plant Pathology* 56, 604– 615.
- Ben Gaida, L., Dussap, C.G., and Gros, J.B. 2006. Variable hydration of small carbohydrates for predicting equilibrium properties in diluted and concentrated solutions. *Food Chemistry* 96, 387–401.
- Běláková, S., Benešová, K., Čáslavský, J., Svoboda, Z. 2014. The occurrence of the selected *Fusarium* mycotoxins in Czech malting barley. *Food Control*, 37, 93–98.
- Bernhoft, A., Clasen, P-E., Kristoffersen, A.B., Torp, M. 2010. Less *Fusarium* infestation and mycotoxin contamination in organic than conventional cereals. *Food Additives and Contamination* 27, 842–852.
- Bernhoft, A., Torp, M., Clasen, P-E., Løes, A.-K., Kristoffersen, A. B. 2012. Influence of agronomic and climatic factors on *Fusarium* infestation and mycotoxin contamination of cereals in Norway. *Food Additives and Contaminants* 29 (7), 1120–1140.

- Beyer, M., Klix, M.B., Klink, H., Verreet, J.A. 2006. Quantifying the effects of previous crop, tillage, cultivar and triazole fungicides on the deoxynivalenol content of wheat grain - a review. *Journal of Plant Diseases and Protection* 113, 241–246.
- Beyer, M. & Verreet, J.A. 2005. Germination of *Gibberella zeae* ascospores as affected by age of spores after discharge and environmental factors. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 111, 381–389.
- Beyer, M., Rödning, S., Ludwig, A., Verreet, L.A. 2004. Germination and survival of *Fusarium graminearum* macroconidia as affected by environmental factors. *Journal of Phytopathology* 152, 92–97.
- Blandino, M., Reyneri, A. & Vanara, F. 2008. Influence of nitrogen fertilization on mycotoxin contamination of maize kernels. *Crop Protection* 27, 222–230.
- Blandino, M., Pilati, A., Reyneri, A., Scudellari, D. 2010. Effect of maize residue density on *Fusarium* head blight and deoxynivalenol contamination of common wheat grains. *Cereals Research Communications* 38, 550–559.
- BLAST, 2020. A searching system at GenBank sequence database. National Center for Biotechnology information. Available from: <http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/>
- Bjørnstad, Å., Skinnes, H. 2008. Resistance to *Fusarium* infection in oats (*Avena sativa* L.). *Cereal Research Community* 36B, 57–62.
- Bonanomi, G., Antignani, V., Pane, C., Scala, F. 2007. Suppression of soilborne fungal diseases with organic amendments. *Journal of Plant Pathology* 89, 311–324.
- Bonanomi, G., Antignani, V., Capodilupo, M., Scala, F. 2010. Identifying the characteristics of organic soil amendments that suppress soilborne plant diseases. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 42, 136–144.
- Borrero, C., Trillas, M.I., Ordovas, J., Tello, J.C., Aviles, M. 2004. Predictive factors for the suppression of *Fusarium* wilt of tomato in plant growth media. *Phytopathology* 94, 1094–1101.
- Bottalico, A. & Perrone, G. 2002. Toxigenic *Fusarium* species and mycotoxins associated with head blight in small-grain cereals. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 108, 611–624. <https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1020635214971>.

- Brennan, J.M., Fagan, B., Van Maanen, A., Cooke, B.M., Doohan, F.M. 2003. Studies *in vitro* growth and pathogenicity of *Fusarium* fungi. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 109, 577–587.
- Bryden, W. L. 2007. Mycotoxins in the food chain: human health implications. *Asia Pacific Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 16 (Suppl 1), 95–10.
- Bullied, W.J., Van Acker, R.C., Marginet, A.M. & Kenkel, N.C. 2006. Agronomic and environmental factors influence weed composition composition and canola competitiveness in southern Manitoba. *Canadian Journal of Plant Science* 86, 591–599.
- Burgess, L.W. 1981. General ecology of the Fusaria. In P.E. Nelson, T.A. Tousson, & R.J. Cook (eds.). *Fusarium* diseases, biology and taxonomy. 225–235. Pennsylvania State University Press, University Park, PA.
- Burgess, L.W. & Griffin, D.M. 1968. The recovery of *Gibberella zeae* from wheat straw. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture and Animal Husbandry* 8, 364–370.
- Burlakoti, R. R., Neate, S. M., Adhikari, T. B., Gyawali, S., Salas, B., Steffenson, B. J., Schwarz, P. B. 2011. Trichothecene profiling and population genetic analysis of *Gibberella zeae* from barley in North Dakota and Minnesota. *Phytopathology* 101, 687–695.
- CAST Task Force Report No 139. 2003. Mycotoxins in Plant, Animal, and Human Systems. Council for Agricultural Science and Technology, Ames, Iowa, USA, Printed in the United States of America, 217.
- Chakraborty, S. & Newton, A.C. 2011. Climate change, plant diseases and food security: an overview. *Plant Pathology* 60, 2–14.
- Champeil, A., Doré, T., Fourbet, J.F. 2004. Fusarium head blight: epidemiological origin of the effects of cultural practices on head blight attacks and the production of mycotoxins by *Fusarium* in wheat grains. *Plant Science* 166, 1389–1415.
- Chen, D., Xing, W., Lan, Z., Saleem, M., Wu, Y., Hu, S., Bai, Y. 2019. Direct and indirect effects of nitrogen enrichment on soil organisms and carbon and nitrogen mineralization in semi-arid grassland. *Functional Ecology* 33, 175–187.
- Del Ponte, E.M., Fernandez, J.M.C., Bergstrom, G.C. 2007. Influence of growth stage on Fusarium head blight and deoxynivalenol production in wheat. *Journal of Phytopathology* 155, 577–581.

- Dill-Macky, R. & Jones R.K. 2000. The effect of previous crop residues and tillage on fusarium head blight of wheat. *Plant Disease* 84, 71–76.
- Domsh, K.H., Gams, W., Anderson, T-H. 2007. Compendium of Soil Fungi. 2<sup>nd</sup> edn. IHW Verlag, Eching, Germany.
- Doohan, F.M., Brennan, J., Cooke, B.M. 2003. Influence of climatic factors on *Fusarium* species pathogenic to cereals. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 109, 755–768.
- Dordas, C. 2008. Role of nutrients in controlling plant diseases in sustainable agriculture. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development* 28, 33–46.
- Dufault, N.S., Wolf, E.D., Lipps, P.E., Madden, L.V. 2006. Role of temperature and moisture in the production and maturation of *Gibberella zeae* perithecia. *Plant Disease* 90, 637–644.
- Döll, S. & Dänicke, S. 2011. The *Fusarium* toxins deoxynivalenol (DON) and zearalenone (ZON) in animal feeding. *Preventive Veterinary Medicine* 102, 132–145.
- European Commission 2006, Commission Regulation No. 1881/2006 of December 19th setting maximum levels of certain contaminants in foodstuffs, Official Journal of the European Union No. L364/5 of December 20th, 2006. European Commission. (2007), Commission Regulation (EC) No. 1126/2007 of 28
- Edwards, S.G. 2004. Influence of agricultural practices on *Fusarium* infection of cereals and subsequent contamination of grain by trichothecene mycotoxins. *Toxicology Letters* 153, 29–35.
- Edwards, S. 2007. Investigation of *Fusarium* mycotoxins in UK barley and oat production. Project Report No. 415. Harper Adams University College, Newport, Shropshire, UK.
- Edwards, S.G. 2009a. *Fusarium* mycotoxin content of UK organic and conventional barley. *Food Additives and Contaminants* 26 (8), 1185–1190.
- Edwards, S. G. 2009b. *Fusarium* mycotoxin content of UK organic and conventional oats. *Food Additives and Contaminants* 26 (7), 1063–1069.
- EFSA Journal* 2017, 15 (9), 4718.
- <https://eur-lex.europa.eu/eli/reco/2013/165/oj> (access 19.06.2020 10:46)

<https://eur-lex.europa.eu/legal-content/EN/ALL/?uri=celex:32006R1881>  
(access 19.06.2020 13:01)

Estonia's Seventh National Communication under the United Nation's Framework Convention on Climate Change, 2017.

EUR-Lex, 2006. Commission Regulation (EC) No 1881/2006 of 19 December 2006 setting maximum levels for certain contaminants in foodstuffs (Text with EEA relevance). Available from: <https://eur-lex.europa.eu/legal-content/EN/ALL/?uri=celex:32006R1881>, (Accessed 15.06.2020).

EUR-Lex, 2013. 2013/165/EU: Commission Recommendation of 27 March 2013 on the presence of T-2 and HT-2 toxin in cereals and cereal products Text with EEA relevance. Available from: <https://eur-lex.europa.eu/eli/reco/2013/165/oj>, (Accessed 15.06.2020).  
FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998. *World Reference Base for Soil Resources. World Soil Resources Report*. Rome.

Fernandez, M.R., Zentner, R.P., Basnyat, P., Gehl, D., Selles, F., Huber, D. 2009. Glyphosate associations with cereal diseases caused by *Fusarium* spp. in the Canadian Prairies. *European Journal of Agronomy* 31, 133–143.

Fernandez, M.R., Huber, D., Basnyat, P., Zentner, R.P. 2008. Impact of agronomic practices on populations of *Fusarium* and other fungi in cereal crop residues on the Canadian Prairies. *Soil & Tillage Research* 100, 60–71.

Fernandez, M.R., Selles, F., Gehl, D., DePauw, R. M., Zentner, R.P. 2005. Crop production factors associated with *Fusarium* head blight in spring wheat in eastern Saskatchewan. *Crop Science* 45, 1908–1916.

Ferrigo, D., Raiola, A., Cousin, R. 2016. *Fusarium* toxins in cereals: Occurrence, legislation, factors promoting the appearance and their management. *Molecules* 21, 627, 1–35. doi:10.3390/molecules21050627

Fredlund, E., Gidlund, A., Sulyok, M., Börjesson, T., Krska, R., Olesen, M. & Lindblad, M. 2013. Deoxynivalenol and other selected *Fusarium* toxins in Swedish oats – Occurrence and correlation to specific *Fusarium* species. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 167, 276–283.

Gai, Y., Zhao, L.L., Hu, C.Q., Zhang, H.P., 2007. Fusarielin E, a new antifungal antibiotic from *Fusarium* sp. *Chinese Chemical Letters* 18, 954–956.

- Gardiner, D.M., Kazan, K. & Manners, J.M. 2009. Nutrient profiling reveals potent inducers of trichothecene biosynthesis in *Fusarium graminearum*. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 46, 604–613.
- Gaurilčikiene, I., Mankevičiene, A., Suproniene, S. 2011. The effect of fungicides on rye and triticale grain contamination with *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxins. *Žemdirbyste=Agriculture* 98, 19–26.
- Geisseler, D., Horwarth, W.R., Joergensen, R.G., Ludwig, B. 2010. Pathways of nitrogen utilization by soil microorganisms-A review. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 42, 2058–2067.
- Georgieva, S., Christensen, S., Petersen, H., Gjelstrup, P., Thorup-Kristensen, K. 2005. Early decomposer assemblages of soil organisms in litterbags with vetch and rye roots. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 37, 1145–1155.
- Gilbert, J. & Tekauz, A. 2000. Review: Recent developments in research on fusarium head blight of wheat in Canada. *Canadian Journal of Plant Pathology* 22, 1–8.
- Gilbert, J. & Tekauz, A. 2011. Strategies for management of fusarium head blight (FHB) in cereals. *Prairie Soils and Crops Journal. Insects and Diseases* 4, 97–104.
- Giraud, F., Pasquali, M., el Jarroudi, M., Cocco, M., Delfosse, P., Hoffmann, L., Bohn, T. 2011. Timely fungicide application: A strategy to minimize Fusarium head blight and associated mycotoxin production in winter wheats. *Journal of Plant Pathology* 93, S1.15–S1.18.
- Glick, B.R. 1995. The Enhancement of Plant Growth by Free-Living Bacteria. *Canadian Journal of Microbiology* 41, 109–117.
- Gruber-Dorninger, C., Novak, B., Nagl, V., Berthiller, F. 2017. Emerging Mycotoxins: Beyond Traditionally Determined Food Contaminants. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 65, 7052–7070.
- Gu, Z., Wang, M., Wang, Y., Zhu, L., Mur, L.A.J., Guo, S. 2020. Nitrate Stabilizes the Rhizospheric Fungal Community to Suppress Fusarium wilt Disease in Cucumber. *Molecular Plant-Microbe Interactions* 33 (4), 590–599.
- Guo, W., Chen, Y., Al-Rewashdy, Y., Foran, N., Ma, B-I., Yan, W., Frégeau-Reid, J., Liu, J., Ren, C., Pageau, D., Vera, C. 2018. Effect of nitrogen rates fertilization on seed-born *Fusarium* species in oat. *Canadian Journal of Plant Science* 98 (1), 38–46.

- Hansen, F.T., Sørensen, J.L., Giese, H., Sondergaard, T.E., Frandsen, R.J. 2012. Quick guide to polyketide synthase and nonribosomal synthetase genes in *Fusarium*. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 155, 128–136.
- Hemissi, I., Gargouri, S., Hlel, D., Hachana, A., Abdi, N., Sifi, B. 2018. Impact of nitrogen fertilization on *Fusarium* foot and root rot and yield of durum wheat. *Tunisian Journal of Plant Protection* 13 (1), 31–38.
- Hietaniemi, V., Rämö, S., Yli-Mattila, T., Jestoi, M., Peltonen, S., Kartio, M., Sieviläinen, E., Koivisto, T., Parikka, P. 2016. Updated survey of *Fusarium* species and toxins in Finnish cereal grains. *Food Additives & Contaminants, Part A*, 33, 831–848.
- Hjelkrem, A.R., Torp, T., Brodal, G., Aamot, H.U., Strand, E., Nordskog, B., Dill-Macky, R., Edwards, S.G., Hoofgaard, J.S. 2017. DON content in oat grains in Norway related to weather conditions at different growth stages. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 148, 577–594.
- Hjelkrem, A.R., Aamot, U.A., Brodal, G., Strand, E.C., Trop, T., Edwards, S.G., Dill-McKey, R., Hoofgaard, I.S. 2018. HT2 and T2 toxins in Norwegian oat grains related to weather conditions at different growth stages. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 151, 501–514.
- Hofer, K., Barmeier, G., Schmidhalter, U., Habler, K., Rychlik, M., Hückelhoven, R., Hess, M. 2016. Effect if nitrogen fertilization on *Fusarium* head blight in spring barley. *Crop Protection* 88, 18–27.
- Hollins, T.W., Ruckenbauer, P., De Jong, H. 2003. Progress towards wheat varieties with resistance to fusarium head blight. *Food Control* 14, 239–244.
- Hope, R., Aldred, D., Magan, N. 2005. Comparison of environmental profiles for growth and deoxynivalenol production by *Fusarium culmorum* and *Fusarium graminearum* on wheat grain. *Letters in Applied Microbiology* 40, 295–300.
- Ioos, R., Belhadj, A., Menez, M., Faure, A. 2005. The effect of fungicides in *Fusarium* spp. and *Microdochium nivale* and their associated trichothecene mycotoxins in French naturally infected cereal grains. *Crop Protection* 24, 894–902.
- Jalli, M., Laitinen, P., Latvala, S. 2011. The emergence of cereal fungal diseases and the incidence of leaf spot diseases in Finland. *Agricultural and Food Science* 20, 62–73.



- Janušauskaitė, D., Kadžienė, G., Auškalnienė, O. 2013. The effect of tillage system on soil microbiota in relation to soil structure. *Polish Journal of Environmental Studies* 22 (5), 1387–1391.
- Jayas, D.S., Singh, C.B. 2012. Grain quality evaluation by computer vision. *Computer Vision Technology in the Food and Beverage Industries*. Editor Da Wen-Sun, Chapter 15, 400–421, Woodhead Publishing.
- Jiao, F., Kawakami, A., Nakajima, T. 2008. Effects of different carbon sources on trichothecene production and Tri gene expression by *Fusarium graminearum* in liquid culture. *Fems Microbiology Letters* 285, 212–219.
- Kalantari, H., Moosavi, M. 2010. Review on T-2 toxin. *Jundishapur Journal of Natural Pharmaceutical Products* 5(1), 26–38.
- Karlsson, J., Friberg, H., Kolseth, A-K., Steinberg, C., Persson, P. 2017. Organic farming increased richness of fungal taxa in the wheat phyllosphere. *Molecular Ecology* 26, 3424–3436.
- Keith, A. & Lévesque, C.A. 2004. Phylogeny and molecular diagnosis of mycotoxigenic fungi. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 110, 449–471.
- Khonga, E.B. & Sutton, J.C. 1988. Inoculum production and survival of *Gibberella zeae* in maize and wheat residues. *Canadian Journal of Plant Pathology* 10, 232–239.
- Kikot, G.E., Hours, R.A., Alconada, T.M. 2009. Contribution of cell wall degrading enzymes to pathogenesis of *Fusarium graminearum*: a review. *Journal of Basic Microbiology* 49, 231–241.
- Kim, Y.T., Lee, Y.R., Jin, J.M., Han, K.H., Kim, H., Kim, J.C. *et al.* 2005. Two different polyketide synthase genes are required for synthesis of zearalenone in *Gibberella zeae*. *Molecular Microbiology* 58, 1102–1113.
- Kobayashi, H., Sunaga, R., Furihata, K., Morisaki, N., Iwasaki, S., 1995. Isolation and structure of an antifungal antibiotic, fusarielin A, and related compounds produced by a *Fusarium* sp. *Journal of Antibiotics* 48, 42–52.
- Koch, H.J., Pringas, C., Maerlaender, B. 2006. Evaluation of environmental and management effects on *Fusarium* head blight infection and deoxynivalenol concentration in the grain of winter wheat. *European Journal of Agronomy* 24, 357–366.



- Kokkonen, M., Ojala, L., Parikka, P. & Jestoi, M. 2010. Mycotoxin production of selected *Fusarium* species at different culture conditions. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 143, 17–25.
- Kosiak, B., Torp, M., Skjerve, E., Andersen, B. 2004. *Alternaria* and *Fusarium* in Norwegian grains of reduced quality—a matched pair sample study. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 93, 51–62.
- Krysinska-Traczyk, E., Perkowski, J. & Dutkiewicz, J. 2007. Levels of fungi and mycotoxins in the samples of grain and grain dust collected from five various cereal crops in Eastern Poland. *Annals of Agricultural and Environmental Medicine* 14 (1), 159–167.
- Koljalg, U., Nilsson, R.H., Abarenkov, K., Tedersoo, L., Taylor, A.FS, Bahram, M., Bates, S., Bruns, T.M., Douglas, B., Drenkhan, T., Eberhardt, U., Daeñas, M., Grenenc, T., Griffith, G.W., Hartmann, M., Kirk, P.M., Kohout, P., Larsson, E., Lindahl, B.D., Lücking, R., Martin, M.P., Matheny, B.P., Nguyen, N.H., Niskanen, T., Oja, J., Peay, K., Peintner, U., Peterson, M., Poldmaa, K., Saag, L., Saar, J., Schüßler, A., Scott, J., Senes-Guerro, C., Smith, M.E., Suija, A., Taylor, D.L., Telleria, M.T., Weiss, M. & Larsson, K-H. 2013. Towards a unified paradigm for sequence - based identification of fungi. *Molecular Ecology* 22, 5271–5277.
- Landschoot, S., Audenaert, K., Waegeman, W., Pycke, B., Bekaert, B., De Baets, B., Haesaert, G. 2011. Connection between primary *Fusarium* inoculum on gramineous weeds, crop residues and soil samples and the final population on wheat ears in Flanders, Belgium. *Crop Protection* 30, 1297–1305.
- Langseth, W., Bernhoft, A., Rundberget, T., Kosiak, B., Gareis, M. 1999. Mycotoxin production and cytotoxicity of *Fusarium* strains isolated from Norwegian cereals. *Mycopathologia* 144, 103–113.
- Lemmens, M., Haim, K., Lew, H. & Ruckebauer, P. 2004. The Effect of Nitrogen Fertilization on *Fusarium* Head Blight Development and Deoxynivalenol Contamination in Wheat. *Journal of Phytopathology* 152, 1–8.
- Leplat, J., Friberg, H., Abid, M., Steinberg, C. 2012. Survival of *Fusarium graminearum*, the causal agent of *Fusarium* head blight. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development* 33, 97–111.

- Link, Johann Heinrich Friedrich. 1809. Observationes in ordines plantarum naturales. Dissertatio I. *Magazin der Gesellschaft Naturforschenden Freunde Berlin* (in Latin), 3 (1), 3–42.
- Liu, B., Tu, C., Hu, S., Gumperetz, M., Ristaino, J.B. 2007. Effect of organic, sustainable and conventional management strategies in grower fields on soil physical, chemical, and biological factors and the incidence of Southern blight. *Applied Soil Ecology* 37 (3), 202–214.
- Logrieco, A., Bottalico, A., Mulé, G., Moretti, A., Perrone, G. 2003. Epidemiology of toxigenic fungi and their associated mycotoxins for some Mediterranean crops. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 109, 645–667.
- Lukas, S., Abbas, S. A., Kössler, P., Karlovsky, P., Potthoff, M., Joergensen, R. G. 2018. Fungal plant pathogens on inoculated maize leaves in a simulated soil warming experiment. *Applied Soil Ecology* 124, 75–82. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apsoil.2017.10.018>
- Lõiveke, H., Laitamm, H. & Sarand, R.-J. 2003. *Fusarium* fungi as potential toxicants on cereals and grain feed grown in Estonia during 1973–2001. *Agronomy Research*, 1(2), 185–196.
- Lõiveke, H., Ilumäe, E. & Laitamm, H. 2004. Microfungi in grain and grain feeds and their potential toxicity. *Agronomy Research*, 2(2), 195–205.
- Lõiveke, H., Ilumäe, E., Akk, E. 2008. Microbiology and safety of grain. Summary in English. Teravilja mikrobioloogias ja ohutusest. *Journal of Agricultural Science* XIX, 38–45.
- Lõiveke, H. 2008. Teraviljade fusarioosid Eestis. (In Estonian) Summary in English, 7–8. Eesti Maaviljeluse Instituut, Saku, AS Rebellis.
- López, P., Venema, D., de Rijk, T., de Kok, A., Scholten, J.M., Mol, H.C.J., de Nijs, M. 2016. Occurrence of *Alternaria* toxins in food products in The Netherlands. *Food Control* 60, 196–204.
- Ly, J., Dong, Y., Dong, K., Zhao, Q., Yang, Z., Chen, L. 2020. Intercropping with wheat suppress *Fusarium* wilt in faba bean and modulated the composition of root exudates. *Plant and Soil* 448, 153–164.
- Maiorano, A., Blandino, M., Reyneri, A., Vanara, F. 2008. Effect of maize residues on the *Fusarium* spp. infection and deoxynivalenol (DON) contamination of wheat grain. *Crop Protection* 27, 182–188.

- Marshall, K.C., Alexander, M. 1960. Competition between soil bacteria and fusarium. *Plant and Soil* 12 (2), 143–153.
- Mielniczuk, E. & Skwarylo-Bednarz, B. 2020. Fusarium Head Blight, Mycotoxins and Strategies for Their Reduction. *Agronomy* 10(4), 509. <https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy10040509>.
- Min, K., Shin, Y., Son, H., Lee, J., Kim, J.-C., Choi, G.J., Lee, Y.-W. 2012. Functional analyses of the nitrogen regulatory gene *areA* in *Gibberella zeae*. *FEMS Microbiology Letters* 334, 66–73.
- Moretti, A., Pascale, M., Logrieco, A.F. 2019. Mycotoxin risks under a climate change scenario in Europe. *Trends in FOOD Science & Technology* 84, 38–40.
- Madigan, M., Martinko, J., Parker, J. 2003. Brock biology of microorganisms (10<sup>th</sup> edition). Prentice Hall, Pearson Education, Inc., Upper Saddle River, NJ.
- Magan, N., Hope, R., Colleate, A., Baxer, E.S. 2002. Relationship between growth and mycotoxin production by *Fusarium* species, biocides and environment. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 108, 685–690.
- Malachova, A., Cerkal, R., Ehrenbergerova, J., Dzuman, Z., Vaculova, K., Hajslova, J. 2010. *Fusarium* mycotoxins in various barley cultivars and their transfer into malt. *Journal of the Science of Food and Agriculture*, 90, 2495–2505.
- Mankevičiene, A., Butkuti, B., Gaurilčikiene, I., Dabkevičius, Z., Suproniene, S. 2011. Risk assesment of *Fusarium* mycotoxins in Lithuania small ceral grains. *Food Control* 22, 970–976.
- Mateo, E.M., Valle-Algarra, F.M., Mateo, R., Jiménez, M., Magan, N. 2011. Effect of fenpropimorph, prochloraz and tebuconazole on growth and production of T-2 and HT-2 toxins by *Fusarium langsethiae* in oat-based medium. *Internal Journal of Food Microbiology*, 151, 289–298.
- Medina, A., Valle-Algarra, F.M., Mateo, R., Gimeno-Adelantado, J.V., Mateo, F., Jiménez, M. 2006. Survey of the mycobiota of Spanish malting barley and evaluation of the mycotoxin producing potential of species of *Alternaria*, *Aspergillus* and *Fusarium*. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 108, 196–203.

- Merhej, J., Richard-Forget, F., Barreau, C. 2011. The pH regulatory factor Pad1 regulates Tri gene expression and trichothecene production in *Fusarium graminearum*. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 48, 275–284.
- McMullen, M., Halley, S., Schatz, B., Meyer, S., Jordahl, J., Ransom, J. 2008. Integrated strategies for Fusarium head blight management in the United States. *Cereal Res. Commun* 36, 563–568 Suppl. B.
- McMullen, M., Jones, R. & Gallenberg, D. 1997. Scab of wheat and barley: A re-emerging disease of devastating impact. *Plant Disease*, 81, 1340–1348.
- Mesterházy, Á. 2003. Breeding wheat for Fusarium head blight resistance in Europe. In: Leonard KJ, Bushell WR, editors. *Fusarium head blight of wheat and barley*. St Paul, Minnesota, USA, APS Press, 211–240.
- Miller, J.D., Young, J.C., Sampson, D.R. 1985. Deoxynivalenol and fusarium head blight resistance in spring cereals. *Journal of Phytopathology* 113, 359–367.
- Mogensen, J.M., Nielsen, K.F., Samson, R.A., Frisvad, J.C. & Thrane, U. 2009. Effect of temperature and water activity on the production of fumonisins by *Aspergillus niger* and different *Fusarium* species. *Bmc Microbiology* 9.
- Moliszewska, E., Pisarek, I. 1996. Influence of humic substances on the growth of two phytopathogenic soil fungi. *Environment International* 22, 579–584.
- Müller, M.E.H., Brenning, A., Verch, G., Koszinski, S., Sommer, M. 2010. Multifactorial spatial analysis of mycotoxin contamination of winter wheat at the field and landscape scale. *Agriculture, Ecosystem and Environment* 139, 245–254.
- Mycobank. (2020). Fungal Databases, Nomenclature & Species Banks. <http://www.mycobank.org>. (Accessed 15.10.2020).
- Namikoshi, M., Kobayashi, H., Yoshimoto, T., Meguro, S., Akano, K. 2000. Isolation and characterization of bioactive metabolites from marine-derived filamentous fungi collected from tropical and sub-tropical coral reefs. *Chemical and Pharmaceutical Bulletin* 48, 1452–1457.
- Nathanail, A.V., Varga, E., Heng-Reiter, J., Bueschl, C., Michlmayr, H., Malachova, A., Fruhmann, P., Jestoi, M., Peltonen, K., Adam, G., Lemmens, M., Schumacher, R., Berthiller, F. 2015. Metabolism of

- the *Fusarium* Mycotoxins T-2 Toxin and HT-2 Toxin in Wheat. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 63, 7862–7872.
- Nirenberg, H.I. 1989. Identification of *Fusaria* occurring in Europe on cereals and potatoes, in: Chelkowski, J. (Ed). Elsevier, the Netherlands, pp. 179–193.
- Olstorpe, M., Schnürer, J., Passoth, V. 2010. Microbial changes during storage of moist crimped cereal barley grain under Swedish farm conditions. *Animal Feed Science and Technology* 156 (1.2), 37–46.
- Osborne, L.E., Stein, J.M. 2007. Epidemiology of *Fusarium* head blight on small-grain cereals. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 119, 103–108.
- Parikka, P., Hakala, K., Tiilikka, K. 2012. Expected shifts in *Fusarium* species' composition on cereal grain in Northern Europe due to the climatic change. *Food Additives and Contaminants: Part A*, 1543–1555.
- Pereira, C.S., Cunha, S.C., Fernandes, J.O. 2019. Prevalent Mycotoxins in Animal Feed: Occurrence and Analytical Methods. *Toxins* 11, 1–63.
- Pereyra, S.A., Dill-Macky, R. 2008. Colonization of the residues of diverse plant species of *Gibberella zeae* and their contribution to *Fusarium* head blight inoculum. *Plant Disease* 92, 800–807.
- Pereyra, S.A., Dill-Macky, R., Sims, A.L. 2004. Survival and inoculum production of *Gibberella zeae* in wheat residue. *Plant Disease* 88, 724–730.
- Perez, C., Dill-Macky, R. & Kinkel, L.L. 2008. Management of soil microbial communities to enhance populations of *Fusarium graminearum*-antagonists in soil. *Plant and Soil* 302, 53–69 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11104-007-9455-6>
- Perkowski, J., Kiecana, J., Kaczmasek, Z. 2003. Natural occurrence and distribution of *Fusarium* toxins in contaminated barley cultivars. *European Journal of Plant Pathology*, 109, 331–339.
- Persson, T., Eckersten, H., Elen, O., Hjelkrem, A-G, R., Markgren, J., Söderström, M & Börjesson, T. 2017. Predicting deoxynivalenol in oats under conditions representing Scandinavian production regions. *Food Additives&Contaminants: Part A*, DOI: 10.1080/19440049.2017.1305125

- Pettersson, H. 1996. Mycotoxins in Scandinavian cereals. In *Proceedings International. III Seminar: Mycotoxins in Food, Raw Materials and Industrial Fodders*, Bydgoszcz, 14–20.
- Pinotti, L., Ottoboni, M., Giromini, C., Dell'Órto, V., Cheli, F. 2016. Mycotoxin Contamination in the EU Feed Supply Chain: A Focus on Cereal Byproducts. *Toxins* 8, 45, 1–24.
- Pirgozliev, S.R., Edwards, S.G., Hare, M.C., Jenkinson, P. 2003. Strategies for the control of *Fusarium* head blight in cereals. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 109, 731–742.
- Pitt, J.I. & Leistner, L. 1991. Toxigenic *Penicillium* species. Mycotoxins and Animal Foods. Smith, J.E., Henderson, R.S., editores. PP 81–99. CRC Press, Boca Ratón, Florida.
- Popovski, S. & Celar, F.A. 2013. The impact of environmental factors on the infection of cereals with *Fusarium* species and mycotoxin production - a review. *Acta agriculture Slovenia* 101, 105–116.
- Richard, J.L. 2007. Some major mycotoxins and their mycotoxicoses. An overview. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 119 (1–2), 3–10.
- Roháčik, T. & Hudec, K. 2007. Fungal infection of malt barley kernels in the Slovak Republic. *Plant Protection Science* 43, 86–93.
- Rocha, M.E.B., Freire, F.C.O., Maia, F.E.F, Guedes, M.I.F, Rondina, D. 2014. Mycotoxins and their effects on human and animal health. *Food Control* 36, 159–165.
- Rossi, V., Ravanetti, A., Patteri, E., Giosué, S. 2001. Influence of temperature and humidity on the infection of wheat spikes by some fungi causing *Fusarium* head blight. *Journal of Plant Pathology* 83, 189–198.
- Saastamoinen, I. H. Saloniemi, H. 1997. Quantification and confirmation of trichothecenes by gas chromatography – mass spectrometry - selected ion monitoring. 9<sup>th</sup> Int. Congress in Animal Hygiene ISAH'97, 17–21 Aug. 1997, Helsinki, Finland. *Proceedings v.2*, Ed. H. Saloniemi, University of Helsinki, Helsinki 1997, pp. 431–434.
- Sapkota, R., Knorr, K., Jørgensen, L.N., O'Hanlon, K.A., Nicolaisen, M. 2015. Host genotype is an important determinant of the cereal phyllosphere mycobiome. *New Phytologist* 207, 1134–1144.

- Scandagra, 2018. Grain quality standards (In Estonian), Available from: <https://scandagra.ee/viljainfo/vastuvott/vilja-kvaliteeditingimused/>;
- Schaafsma, A.W. & Hooker, D.C. 2007. Climatic models to predict occurrence of *Fusarium* toxins in wheat and maize. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 119, 116–125.
- Schaafsma, A. 2001. Agronomic considerations for reducing deoxynivalenol in wheat grain. *Canadian Journal of Plant Pathology* 23, 279–285.
- Schmidt, H.S., Schultz, M., Focke, C., Becker, S., Cramer, B., Humpf, H-U. 2018. Glucosylation of T-2 and HT-2 toxins using biotransformation and chemical synthesis: Preparation, stereochemistry, and stability. *Mycotoxin Research* 34, 159–172.
- Schmidt-Lorenz, W. 1980. *Sammlung von Vorschriften zur mikrobiologischen Untersuchung von Lebensmitteln. Produktgruppe 27. Futtergrundstoffe und Mischfutter*. Verlag Chemie, Weinheim, Germany.
- Schroeder, H.W. & Christenson, J.J. 1963. Factors affecting resistance of wheat to scab caused by *Gibberella zeae*. *Phytopathology* 53, 831–838.
- Schrödter, R. 2004. Influence of harvest and storage conditions on trichothecenes levels in various cereals. *Toxicology Letters*, 153, 47–49.
- Semaškiene, R., Mankevičiene, A., Dabkevičius, Z., Suproniene, S. 2006. Effect of fungicides on *Fusarium* infection and production of deoxynivalenol in spring cereals. *Agronomy Research* 4 (Special Issue), 363–366.
- Shwab, E.K. & Keller, N.P. 2008. Regulation of secondary metabolite production in filamentous ascomycetes. *Mycological Research* 112, 225–230.
- Siegel, D. & Babuscio, T. 2011. Mycotoxin management in the European cereal trading sector. *Food Control* 22, 1145–1153.
- Smith, C. R. , Blair, P. L. , Boyd, C. , Cody, B. , Hazel, A. , Hedrick, A., Kathuria, H. , Khurana, P. , Kramer, B. , Muterspaw, K. , Peck, C., Sells, E. , Skinner, J. , Tegeler, C. and Wolfe, Z. 2016. Microbial community responses to soil tillage and crop rotation in a corn/soybean agroecosystem. *Ecology and Evolution*, 6, 8075–8084. doi: 10.1002/ece3.2553.



- Sobrova, P., Adam, V., Vasatkova, A., Beklova, M., Zeman, L., Kizek, R. 2010. Deoxynivalenol and its toxicity. *Interdisciplinary toxicology* 3 (3), 94–99.
- Sooväli, P., Koppel, M., Kangor, T. 2017. Effectiveness of seed treatment against *Fusarium* spp. and *Cochliobolus sativus* of spring barley in different conditions. *Agronomy Research* 15, 280–287.
- Summerell, B.A. 2019. Resolving *Fusarium*: Current Status of the Genus. *Annual Review of Phytopathology* 57, 323–339.
- Summerell, B.A. & Leslie, J.F. 2011. Fifty years of *Fusarium*. How could nine species have ever been enough? *Fungal Diversity. An International Journal of Mycology* 50, 135–144.
- Sun, H.-Y.; Zhu, Y.-F.; Liu, Y.-Y., Deng, Y.-Y.; Zhang, A.-X.; Chen, H.-G. 2014. Evaluation of tebuconazole for the management of *Fusarium* head blight in China. *Australasian Plant Pathology* 43 (6), 631–638.
- Suproniene, S., Mankevičienė, A., Gaurilčikienė, I. 2011a. The effect of fungicides on *Fusarium* spp. and their associated mycotoxins in naturally infected winter wheat grain. *Plant Breeding and Seed Science* 64, 123–130.
- Suproniene, S., Mankevičienė, A. & Kadziene, G. 2011b. The effect of different tillage fertilization practices on the mycoflora of wheat grains. *Agricultural and Food Science* 20, 315–326.
- Sutton, J. C. 1982. Epidemiology of wheat head blight and maize ear rot caused by *Fusarium graminearum*. *Canadian Journal of Plant Pathology* 4 (2), 195–209.
- Sweeney, M.J. & Dobson, A.D.W. 1998. Mycotoxins production by *Aspergillus*, *Fusarium* and *Penicillium* species. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 43, 145–158.
- Sørensen, J.L., Hansen, F.T., Sondergaard, T.E., Staerk, D., Lee, T.V., Wimmer, R., et al., 2012. Production of novel fusarielins by ectopic activation of the polyketide synthase 9 cluster in *Fusarium graminearum*. *Environmental Microbiology* 14, 1159–1170.
- Sørensen, J.L. & Giese, H. 2013. Influence of Carbohydrates on Secondary Metabolism in *Fusarium avenaceum*. *Toxins*, 5, 1655–1663.
- Šišić, A., Baćanović-Šišić, J., Karlovsky, P., Wittwer, R., Walder, F., Campiglia, E., Radicetti, E., Friberg, H., Baresel, J.P., Finckh, M. R. 2018. Roots of symptom-free leguminous cover crop and living



- mulch species harbor diverse *Fusarium* communities that show highly variable aggressiveness on pea (*Pisum sativum*). *PLoS ONE* 13(2): e0191969. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0191969>.
- Taheri, P. 2018. Cereal diseases caused by *Fusarium graminearum*: from biology of the pathogen to oxidative burst-related host defence responses. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 152, 1–20.
- Tammets, T., Jaagus, J. 2013. Climatology of precipitation extremes in Estonia using the method of moving precipitation totals. *Theoretical and Applied Climatology* 111, 623–639.
- Tartumill, 2018. Grain quality (In Estonian), Available from: <https://tartumill.ee/et/tarnijale/>; [http://viljahinnad.balticagro.ee/files/Viljaleping\\_2018\\_Kvaliteet.pdf](http://viljahinnad.balticagro.ee/files/Viljaleping_2018_Kvaliteet.pdf);
- Tekle, S., Dill-Macky, R., Skinnies, H., Tronsmo, A., Bjørnstad, Å. 2012. Infection process of *Fusarium graminearum* in oats (*Avena sativa* L.). *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 132, 431–442.
- Tilburn, J., Sarkar, S., Widdick, D.A., Espeso, E.A., Orejas, M., Mungroo, J. et al. 1995. The *Aspergillus* PacC zinc finger transcription factor mediates regulation of both acid and alkaline-expressed genes by ambient pH. *Embo Journal* 14, 779–790.
- Tirado, M. C., Clarke, R., Jaykus, L. A., McQuatters-Gollop, A. & Frank, J. M. 2010. Climate change and food safety: a review. *Food Research International* 43, 1745–1765.
- Torp, M. & Nirenberg, H. I. 2004. *Fusarium langsethiae* sp. nov. on cereals in Europe. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 95 (3), 247–256.
- Thomma, B.P.H. J. 2003. *Alternaria* spp: from general saprophyte to specific parasite. *Molecular Plant Pathology* 4 (4), 226–236.
- Ueno, Y. 1984. Toxicological features of T-2 toxin and related trichothecenes. *Fundamental and Applied Toxicology* 4(2), S124–S132. [doi.org/10.1016/0272-0590\(84\)90144-1](https://doi.org/10.1016/0272-0590(84)90144-1).
- Uhlig, S., Jestoi, M., Parikka, P. 2007. *Fusarium avenaceum* - the North European situation. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 119 (1–2), 17–24.
- van Arendonk, J.J.C.M., Niemann, G.J., Boon, J.J., Lambers, H. 1997. Effects of nitrogen supply on the anatomy and chemical composition of leaves of four grass species belonging to the genus

- Poa*, as determined by image processing analysis and pyrolysis-mass spectrometry. *Plant Cell Environment* 20, 881–897.
- van Bruggen, A.H.C., Semenov, A.M. 1999. A new approach to the search for indicators of root disease suppression. *Aust. Plant Pathol.* 28, 4–10.
- van Bruggen, A.H.C., Semenov, A.M., van Diepeningen, A.D., de Vos, O.J., Blok, W.J. 2006. Relation between soil health, wave-like fluctuations in microbial populations, and soil-borne plant disease management. *European Journal of Plant Pathology*. 115, 105–122.
- Varzakas, T. 2016. Quality and safety Aspects of Cereals (Wheat) and Their Products. *Critical Reviews in Food Science and Nutrition* 56, 2495–2510.
- Vrandečić, K., Jug, D., Ćosić, J., Ilić, J., Jug, I. 2019. The impact of different conservation soil tillage and nitrogen fertilization on wheat grain infection with *Fusarium* sp. *Poljopriveda* 25 (1), 26–31.
- Vujanovic, V., Mavragani, D. & Hamel, C. 2012. Fungal communities associated with durum wheat production system: a characterization by growth stage, plant organ and preceding crop. *Crop Protection* 37, 26–34.
- Vučković, J.V., Brkljača, J.S., Bodroža-Solarov, M.I., Bagi, F.F., Stojšin, V.B., Čulafic, J.N., Aćimović, M.G. 2012. *Alternaria* spp. on small grain. Food & Feed Research. *Journal of the Institute for Food Technology in Novi Sad* 39 (2), 61–103.
- Wagacha, J.M. & Muthoni, J.W. 2007. *Fusarium culmorum*. Infection process, mechanisms of mycotoxin production and their role in pathogenesis in wheat. *Crop Protection* 26, 877–885.
- Wegulo, S.N., Baenziger, P.S., Nopsa, J.H., Bockus, W.W., Hallen-Adams, H. 2015. Management of *Fusarium* head blight of wheat and barley. *Crop Protection* 73, 100–107.
- West, J.S., Holdgate, S., Townsend, J. A., Edwards, S.G., Jennings, P., Fitt, B.D.L. 2012. Impacts of changing climate and agronomic factors on fusarium ear blight of wheat in UK. *Fungal Ecology* 5, 53–61.
- White, T.J., Bruns, T., Lee, S., Tayöör, J. 1990. Amplification and direct sequencing of fungal ribosomal RNA genes for phylogenetics. Chapter 38 in book: PCR protocols. A Guide to Methods and Applications. Academic Press, Inc.

- Wiemann, P., Willmann, A., Straeten, M., Kleigrewe, K., Beyer, M., Humpf, H.U. & Tudzynski, B. 2009. Biosynthesis of the red pigment bikaverin in *Fusarium fujikuroi*: genes, their function and regulation. *Molecular Microbiology* 72, 931–946.
- Wolf-Hall, C. E. 2007. Mold and mycotoxin problem encountered during malting and brewing. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 119 (1–2), 89–94.
- World Health Organization (WHO), 2018. Mycotoxins. Available from: <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/mycotoxins>, (Accessed 17.06.2020).
- Xu, X.M. & Berrie, A.M. 2005. Epidemiology of mycotoxigenic fungi associated with *Fusarium* ear blight and apple blue mould. A review. *Food Additives and Contaminants*, 22, 290–301.
- Xu, X. 2003. Effects of environmental conditions on the development of *Fusarium* ear blight. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 109, 683–689.
- Yang, F., Jensen, J. D., Spliid, N. H., Svensson, B., Jacobsen, S., Jørgensen, L. N., Jørgensen, H.J.L., Collinge, D.B., Finnie, C. 2010. Investigation of the effect of nitrogen on severity of *Fusarium* Head Blight in barley. *Journal of Proteomics* 73 (4), 743–752.
- Yli-Mattila, T., Paavanen-Huhtala, S., Bulat, S.A., Alekhina, I.A., and Nirenberg, H.I. 2002. Molecular, morphological and phylogenetic analysis of the *Fusarium avenaceum*/*F. arthrosporioides*/*F. tricinctum* species complex - a polyphasic approach. *Mycological Research* 106, 655–669.
- Yli-Mattila, T. 2010. Ecology and Evolution of toxigenic *Fusarium* species in cereals in northern Europe and Asia. *Journal of Plant Pathology* 92(1), 7–18.
- Yli-Mattila, T. 2011. Detection of trichothecene-producing *Fusarium* species in cereals in Northern Europe and Asia. *Agronomy Research* 9 (Special Issue II), 521–526.
- Yli-Mattila, T., Rämö, S., Hietaniemi, V., Hussien, T., Carlobos-Lopez, A.L., Cumagun, C.J.R. 2013. Molecular quantification and genetic diversity of toxigenic *Fusarium* species in Northern Europe as compared to those in Southern Europe. *Microorganisms* 1, 162–174. doi:10.3390/microorganisms1010162.

- Yogev, A., Laor, Y., Katan, J., Hadar, Y., Cohen, R., Medina, S., Raviv, M., 2011. Does organic farming increase soil suppression against Fusarium wilt of melon? *Organic Agriculture* 1, 203–216.
- Yu, J.H. & Keller, N. 2005. Regulation of secondary metabolism in filamentous fungi. *Annual Review of Phytopathology* 43, 437–458.
- Zhang, H.M., Wolf-Hall, C. 2010. The effect of different carbon sources on phenotypic expression by *Fusarium graminearum* strains. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 127, 137–148.
- Zhang, L., Luo, P., Ren, Z., Zhang, H. 2011. Controlling fusarium head blight of wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) with genetics. *Advances in Bioscience and Biotechnology*, 2, 263–270. doi: 10.4236/abb.2011.24038.

## SUMMARY IN ESTONIAN

Teravili on kogu maailmas oluline kaubaartikkel, mida kasvatatakse nii inimtoiduks kui ka loomasöödaks. Eesti teravilja eksport 2010. aastal oli 35 miljonit eurot, 2016. aastaks kasvas see 107 miljoni euroni (Eesti Majandus, 2017). Teravilja kvaliteeti hinnatakse füüsikaliste näitajate (niiskusesisaldus, mahukaal, terade suurus ja mass, kahjustatud terad), koostise (valgu- ja tärklisesisaldus, jahvatamise saagis, elujõulisus) ja ohutuse näitajate alusel (putukad, lestad, seeninfektsioon, mükotoksiinid, tolm ja lõhn) (Jayas & Singh, 2012). Teravilja käitlevad tööstusettevõtted ei osta mikroseentega ja mükotoksiinidega saastunud toiduteravilja (Varzakas, 2016). Söödavilja puhul on lubatud *Fusarium* seentega nakatunud terade sisaldus 0,1%, kuid mitte selle toksilisus (Scandagra, 2018; Tartumill, 2018; Balticagro, 2018).

Maailmas on erinevaid *Fusarium* seeni nii mullas kui teraviljadel väga palju uuritud (Nirenberg, 1989; Doohan *et al.*, 2003; Koch *et al.*, 2006; Medina *et al.*, 2006; Richard, 2007; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008; Chakraborty & Newton, 2011; Parikka *et al.*, 2012; West *et al.*, 2012; Yli-Mattila *et al.*, 2011, 2013; Hietaniemi *et al.*, 2016). Neist uurimustest on selgunud, et *Fusarium* seente arvukusele mullas ja teradel avaldavad olulist mõju agronoomilised võtted nagu külvikord, harimistehnoloogia, viljelussüsteem, väetamine, pestitsiidide kasutamine, aga samuti teravilja liik ja sort ning ilmastikutingimused (Koch *et al.*, 2006; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008; Schaafsma & Hooker 2007; Shwab & Keller 2008; Bernhoft *et al.*, 2012; Parikka *et al.*, 2012; West *et al.*, 2012). Erinevad agrotehnilised võtted ja ilmastikutingimused mõjutavad ka teiste patogeensete mikroseente levimist põllul (Doohan *et al.*, 2003; Parikka *et al.*, 2012), samuti mikroorganismide arvukust ja rohkust mullas (Glick, 1995). On leitud, et *Fusarium* seente esinemine on madal kõrge mikrobioloogilise aktiivsusega muldadel (Perez *et al.*, 2008; Yogev *et al.*, 2011).

*Fusarium* seente uurimist alustati juba 19. sajandi alguses (Link, 1809). Tänapäevaks leidub Mycobank andmebaasis ligi 1700 nimetust erinevaid *Fusarium* seeni (Mycobank, 2020). Seeneperekond *Fusarium* on maailma muldades laialt levinud, kuna nad asustavad püsivalt saprotroofselt taimejäänuseid (Sutton, 1982; Pereyra & Dill Mackey 2008; Fernandez *et al.*, 2008) ja lagundavad mullas orgaanilist ainet (Sutton, 1982; Kosiak *et al.*, 2004; Popovski & Celar 2013).

Teraviljadel võib tugev *Fusarium* seentega nakatumine põhjustada terade kvaliteedi halvenemist, saagikuse langust (Medina *et al.*, 2006; Richard, 2007; Chakraborty & Newton 2011) ja mükotoksiinidega saastumist (Richard, 2007). *Fusarium* nakkus levib teradesse peamiselt teraviljade õitsemise ajal, kui seente eosed kinnituvad õietolmule (Tekle *et al.*, 2012; Persson *et al.*, 2017). Soodsad keskkonnatingimused nakatumiseks on õhutemperatuuri vahemik 10–25 °C ning kõrge õhuniiskus, mis ei lase taimedel 24 tunni vältel kuivada (Rossi *et al.*, 2001).

Mükotoksiinideks nimetatakse mikroseente poolt toodetud sekundaarseid metaboliite (seente ainevahetuse tulemusel tekkinud ühendid), mis toidu- ja söödaviljas põhjustavad mürgitusi nii inimestele (Bryden, 2007) kui loomadele (Pinotti *et al.*, 2016). *Fusarium* seened võivad toota ühte või mitut erineva mürgisuse tasemega mükotoksiini (Bottalico & Perrone 2002). Seente poolt toodetud looduslikke ühendeid on avastatud üle 170 000 (Gruber-Dorninger *et al.*, 2017), neist mükotoksiine teatakse üle 300 keemilise kombinatsiooni (Alshannaq & Yu 2017). Mükotoksiinid jagunevad järgmistesse gruppidesse: trihhotetseenid, aflatoksiinid, ohratoksiinid, fumonisiinid, zearalenoon, patuliin, ergot alkaloidid, alternarioolid ja paljud teised (Gruber-Dorninger *et al.*, 2017). Teraviljades ja nendest valmistatud toodetes lubatud maksimaalsed mükotoksiinide piirmäärad kehtestati Euroopa Komisjoni Regulatsioonis No 1881/2006 (Euroopa Komisjon, 2006). Soovitatud maksimaalsed piirmäärad mükotoksiinidele HT2 ja T2 kehtestati 2013. aastal (EU 165/2013).

Käesolevas väitekirjas esitatakse Eestis ja Taanis läbi viidud teadustöö publitseeritud tulemused. Eestis tehtud uurimistöö üldeesmärgideks oli välja selgitada teravilja ja kaunvilja segukülvi mõju teravilja *Fusarium* seentega nakatumisele. Samuti võrreldi segukülvi kui lämmastiku allika ning kasvuajal lisatud mineraalse lämmastiku mõju saagi saastumisele *Fusarium* seentega. Uuriti ka põllu asukoha ja ilmastiku mõju saagi mikrobioloogilisele kooslusele. Vajalik oli välja selgitada, kas teravilja õitsemise aegne fungitsiididega pritsimine võimaldab vähendada või ära hoida saagi *Fusarium* seentega nakatumise ja mükotoksiinide tekkimise. Taanis Aarhushi Ülikoolis läbiviidud laborikatsetes uuriti millised keskkonna tingimused mõjutavad erinevate *Fusarium* liikide mükotoksiinide tootmise võimet.

Täpsemalt olid käesoleva töö eesmärgid järgmised: 1) analüüsida *Fusarium* seente liigilist koostist odra teradel mineraalse lämmastikväetisega

väetamisel ja herne-odra segukülvis kasvatamisel (I); 2) uurida puhaskülvis ja segukülvis liblikõielisega kasvatatud teravilja saagi hallitus- ja pärmseente ning *Fusarium* seente arvukust teradel erinevatel aastatel ja asukohtades (II); 3) selgitada teravilja õitsemis-aegse fungitsiididega pritsimise mõju *Fusarium* spp. ja mükotoksiinide DON ja HT-2+T-2 tekkimisele terasaagis (III); 4) uurida, millistes keskkonnatingimustes toimub mükotoksiinide tootmine (IV).

Doktoritöös püstitati järgmised hüpoteesid:

- 1) odra kasvatamisel segus põldhernega väheneb *Fusarium* spp. seente esinemine teradel võrreldes mineraalsel lämmastiku foonil kasvatatud odraga (I);
- 2) ilmastik, põllu asukoht, väetamisega antud lämmastiku kogus ja suviadra põldhernega segus kasvatamine mõjutavad hallitus-, pärmseente ja *Fusarium* seenet arvukust teradel erinevalt (II);
- 3) suviadra fungitsiididega õitsemisaegne pritsimine vähendab *Fusarium* spp. esinemist ja mükotoksiinide DON, HT-2 ja T-2 tekkimist odrasaagis (III);
- 4) *Fusarium* spp. mükotoksiinide tootmine sõltub seente kasvuks saadaolevatest süsiniku ja lämmastiku struktuurist ning mükotoksiinide tootmist mõjutavad keskkonnatingimused ja aeg (IV).

Uurimustöö läbiviimiseks rajati järgmised põldkatsed:

- 1) Aastatel 2009–2010 (I, II) Kesk-Eestis Olustveres (58°33'N, 25°34'E), leetunud mullal *Podzoluvisol* (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998).
- 2) Aastatel 2009–2010 (II) Põhja-Eestis (koordinaadid) rähkmullal, *Cambisol* (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998).
- 3) Aastatel 2012–2014 Põhja-Eestis (59°18'N, 25°39'E) kamargleimullal, *Gleysol* (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC 1998). (III).

Katsete rajamisele eelneval sügisel alad künti. Kahes põldkatses kasvatati suviadra (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) sorti 'Anni' ja herne (*Pisum sativum* L.) sorti 'Clarissa' (I, II) ja ühes katses suviadra sorti 'Maali' (III). Kahe põldkatse variandid olid järgmised: 1) suviader lämmastiku fooniga 120 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>; 2) suviader lämmastiku fooniga 60 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>; 3) suviader lämmastiku fooniga 40 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>; 4) suviadra-herne segukülv. Kõikidele variantidele anti lämmastik



40 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> koos odraseemne külviga, kõrgema lämmastikunormiga variante väetati lisaks ammooniumnitraadiga taimede kõrsumise kasvufaasi alguses. Umbrohutõrje teostati herbitsiidiga Butoxone (toimeaine MCPB) (**I**, **II**). Kolmanda, fungitsiididega katse variandid olid: 1) pritsimata kontroll, 2) pritsitud toimeainega tebukonasool, 3) pritsitud toimeainete protiokonasool, spiroksamiin ja tebukonasool seguga, 4) pritsitud toimeainete fenpropidiin ja propikonasool seguga. Fungitsiididega pritsiti otra õitsemise kasvufaasis. Umbrohutõrje tehti herbitsiidiga MCPA (toimeaine 2-metüül-4-klorofenoksüäädikhape) (**III**). Saak koristati kombainiga, kuivatati 14% niiskuseni, puhastati ning igast variandist võeti 1,5 kg proov (**I**, **II**, **III**), milledest tehti *Fusarium* seente (**I**, **II**, **III**) ja mükotoksiinide analüüsid (**III**).

Laboratoorsed katsed fusareliinide määramiseks viidi läbi Taanis Århusi Ülikoolis (**IV**). Katsesse valiti viisteist *Fusarium* liigi isolaati (*F. avenaceum*, *F. cerealis*, *F. culmorum*, *F. graminearum*, *F. equiseti*, *F. langsethiae*, *F. oxysporum*, *F. poae*, *F. proliferatum*, *F. pseudograminearum*, *F. sambucinum*, *F. solani*, *F. sporotrichioides*, *F. tricinctum*, *F. venenatum*), mis saadi Taani Tehnikaülikooli kollektsioonist ja Põllumajanduse Uurimisteenistuse USA Illinoisi Põllumajanduse Uuringute Riikliku Keskuse kollektsioonist. Laboratoorses katses hinnati *Fusarium* seente võimet toota mükotoksiini fusareliin (**IV**). Fusareliinide A, F, G ja H kvantitatiivne määramine viidi läbi Dionex UltiMate 3000 UHPLC kromatograafia. Selleks, et saavutada võimalikult palju *Fusarium* seente reageerimist ja suurendada geenide aktiivsust, kasvatati isolaate viiel erineval söötmel. Keskkonna tingimuste mõju fusareliinide tekkimisele uuriti *Fusarium graminearum* isolaadiga (**IV**).

2009. aastal jagus taimedele soodsaid õhutemperatuure nii Kesk- (tabel 1, **I**) kui Põhja-Eestis (**II**), kuid sademete jaotus oli ajaliselt ja ruumiliselt ebaühtlane. 2010. aastal olid taimede kasvuaegsed keskmised õhutemperatuurid Põhja- Eestis 2,1 °C (norm 13,8 °C) ja Kesk-Eestis 3,3 °C (14,4 °C) võrra kõrgemad pikaajalisest keskmisest õhutemperatuurist. 2009. aastal esines taimede kasvuajal sademeid Põhja-Eestis 74% ja Kesk-Eestis 120% normist (normid vastavalt 268 mm ja 277 mm), 2010. aastal vastavalt 67% ja 114% normist. Kesk-Eestis sadas 2009. aastal juunis ja juulis rohkelt (vastavalt 85,3 mm ja 135,6 mm), samal ajal valitses Põhja-Eesti katsekohas pöud ja normaalsel hulgal sademeid tuli alles augustis. 2010. aastal sadas Kesk-Eestis juulikuus vähe (sademete summa 42,8 mm) ning augustis rohkelt (sademete summa 143,2 mm) (**I**, **II**).



Katsete tulemusel tuvastati suviadra terades 12 mikroseeni liiki. Domineeris liiki *Fusarium avenaceum* (I), mida esines kõigides katsevariantides (I). *Fusarium* seente esinemine erines 2009. ja 2010. aastal Kesk-Eestis kasvanud odras oluliselt (tabel 2, I). 2009. aastal esines *Fusarium* seeni keskmiselt 38% odrateradest, 2010. aastal 96% (I). Katseaasta ilmastik mõjutas oluliselt *Fusarium* seente esinemist ( $p < 0,05$ ) (I), samuti avaldasid tuvastatud mikroseeni keskmisele esinemise sagedusele odraterades mõju lämmastiku määrad ja odrakasvatamine segus hernega (joonis 1, I). Lämmastiku N120 ja N40 foonil esines mikroseeni terades oluliselt rohkem kui N60 ja odrasegukülvis hernega ( $p < 0,05$ ) (joonis 1, I). Odrateradel kasvasid kõige sagedamini liigid *Fusarium avenaceum* ja *Fusarium poae* (tabel 2, I). Odra-herne segukülvist pärit odraterades tuvastati vaid üks *Fusarium* liik - *Fusarium avenaceum* ( $p < 0,05$ ) (tabel 3, I). Katsetulemused näitasid, et odrakasvatamine segus hernega on üks oluline kasvatustehnoloogiline võtte odraterade nakatumise vähendamiseks *Fusarium* seentega (I). Ammoniumnitraadiga kasvuaegsel pealtväetamise variantides (N120 ja N60) ja ilma pealtväetamiseta variandis (N40) esinesid odraterades lisaks *Fusarium avenaceum*-ile ka liigid *Fusarium poae* ja *Fusarium sporotrichioides* (I).

Uurimistöös selgus, et mikrobioloogiline kooslus suviadra teradel oli väga erinev (joonis 1, II). Hallitus-, pärmseente ja *Fusarium* seente arvukus oli kõrgem 2010. aasta teraproovides võrreldes 2009. aasta proovidega ( $p < 0,05$ ) (joonis 2a, II). 2009. aastal domineerisid teradel peamiselt hallitusseened, 2010. aastal pigem pärmseened (joonis 2a, II). Katseaasta mõju hallitus-, pärm- ja *Fusarium* seente arvukusele oli statistiliselt usutav ( $p < 0,05$ ). Võrreldes hallitusseente ja pärmseente arvukusega jäi *Fusarium* seente arvukus odrateradel väga madalaks, moodustades vaid 1,6% määratud mikroseeni suhtest (joonis 1, II). Kesk-Eesti põllult pärit odrateradel oli hallitusseente osakaal Põhja-Eesti katsepõllult pärit odraga võrreldes neli korda ja pärmseente osakaal kaks korda kõrgem ( $p < 0,05$ ) (joonis 2b, II). Seega oli erinevatest põllu asukohtadest pärit oder erineva mikrobioloogilise kooslusega. Samas ei avaldanud mineraalse lämmastikuga väetamine ja odrasegukülvis kasvatamine kummaski asukohas mõju odrateradel paiknevate hallitus-, pärm- ja *Fusarium* seente arvukusele ( $p > 0,05$ ) (joonis 2c, II).

Katseaastatel 2012–2014 oli taimede kasvuaegne ilm väga erinev (tabel 1, III). Võrreldes pikaajalise sademete keskmisega oli 2012. aastal ilm pigem märg ja jahe. 2013. aastal olid ilmaolud kuumad ja kuivad, kuid augustis,

kui oder küpses, sadas palju. 2014. aastal varieerusid õhutemperatuurid ja sademete hulk igas kuus. Juuni oli jahe ja sademeterohke, juuli kuum ja kuiv, august kuum ja sademeid normi piires (tabel 1, **III**).

Kasvuaasta mõjutas oluliselt *Fusarium* seente esinemist terades (**III**). 2012. aastal oli *Fusarium* seentega nakatunud keskmiselt 3,8% teradest, 2013. aastal 15,3% ja 2014. aastal 14,0% (tabel 3, **III**). Fungitsiidide mõju terade *Fusarium* seentega nakatumisele avaldus kolme aasta keskmisena ( $p>0,05$ ) (tabel 3, **III**). Vähem olid terad nakatunud pritsimata kontrollvariandis (7,7%) ja fungitsiidi toimeainete fenpropidiini ja propikonasooli seguga (4,0%) variandis ( $p<0,05$ ) (tabel 3, **III**).

Uurimistöö tulemused tõid esile tugeva seose katse aasta ilmastiku ja mükotoksiinide tekkimise vahel, samuti aasta ja fungitsiidi kasutamise koosmõju olulisuse (tabel 4, **III**). Vihmased ilmad ja madalad temperatuurid (tabel 1, **III**) 2012. aasta kasvuperioodil soodustasid mükotoksiinide DON ja HT-2+T-2 tekkimist teradesse (tabel 4, **III**), ja seda kõikides katsevariantides. Seejuures mükotoksiini DON sisaldus terades oli kõrgem ( $p=0,001$ ) fungitsiidiga töötlemata variandis ( $73,3 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ning mükotoksiin HT-2+T-2 sisaldus oli kõrgeim ( $p=0,001$ ) fungitsiidi toimeainete fenpropidiini ja propikonasooli seguga pritsitud variandis ( $62,3 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ). 2013. aastal, mil kasvuperiood oli üldjoontes kuiv ja soe, kuid vihma sadas odra valmimise ajal (tabel 1, **III**), saastus oder kõikides katsevariantides mükotoksiiniga DON. Toksiini sisaldus oli veidi kõrgem fungitsiididega pritsitud variantide terades ( $63,1 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ), võrreldes pritsimata variandi teradega ( $63,0 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ( $p=0,009$ ) (tabel 4, **III**). 2014. aasta kasvuaegne ilm oli soojem ja kuivem võrreldes 2012. ja 2013. aasta sama perioodiga (tabel 1, **III**). 2014. aastal tekkisid mükotoksiinid DON ja HT-2+T-2 fungitsiidiga pritsimata (DON  $65,5 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ; HT2+T2  $32,9 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ja tebukonasooliga (DON  $64,8 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ; HT2+T2  $32,6 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) pritsitud odra teradesse ( $P<0,001$ ) (**III**).

Laboris viiel erineval söötmel katsetati 15 *Fusarium* seene liigiga mükotoksiinide fusareliinide tootmise võimet. Selgus, et fusareliini A ja H tootis ainult liik *F. tricinctum* ja fusareliine F, G ja H liik *F. graminearum* (tabel 2, **IV**). Fusareliinide tootmine erinevates *F. tricinctum* tüvedes varieerus oluliselt sõltudes substraadist ja selle kogusest. Kaks *F. tricinctum* tüve tootsid suurima koguse fusareliini A kahel erineval söötmel (CZ ja YES). Kolmas tüvi tootis madalama koguse fusareliini H, CZ söötmel, kuid kõrgeima koguse YES söötmel. Madalaim kogus fusareliini H toodeti

kõikide *F. tricinctum* tüvede puhul MEA söötmel (tabel 2, **IV**). Kolm liigi *F. graminearum* tüve tootsid kõrgeima fusareliinide koguse YES söötmel võrreldes teiste söötmetega (tabel 2, **IV**). Uuriti ka 18 erineva süsiniku vormi mõju *F. graminearum*i ja *F. tricinctum*i tüvede (vastavalt IBT 9203 ja IBT 2952) fusareliinide tootmise võimele (**IV**). Uuringust selgus, et polüsahhariide kasutades tootis *F. tricinctum* kõige rohkem fusareliini A. Polüsahhariidil dekstriin kasvamisel tootis seen kõrgeima fusareliinide kontsentratsiooni,  $2,6 \mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$  (joonis 3, **IV**). Kõrge koguse fusareliine A tootis *F. tricinctum* kasutades polüsahhariide maltoos, sahharoos, trehhaloos ja ksülaan. *F. graminearum* puhul mõjutas fusareliinide tootmist nii lämmastiku kui ka süsiniku vorm (joonis 3, **IV**). Lämmastiku vormi nitraadi kasutamisel toodeti seene poolt fusareliini H laiemast süsiniku vormide valikust. Nitraadi kasutamisel saadi fusareliin H kõige kõrgem produktsioon disahhariidil tsellobioosil kasvanud kultuurides ( $1,5 \mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ ), millele järgnesid fruktoos (monosahhariid), arabinoos (monosahhariid) ja maltoos (disahhariid). Kui lämmastikuallikana kasutati arginiini, saadi fusareliini H kõige suuremal määral arabinoosil ( $1,4 \mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ ), millele järgnesid laktoos (oligosahhariid), tsellobioos (disahhariid) ja trehhaloos (disahhariid). Fusareliini H toodeti koos nitraadiga kõigil monosahhariididel, kuid arginiini kasutamisel ainult arabinoosil. Tulemustest järeldus, et *Fusarium* seene mükotoksiin fusareliinide biosünteesi reguleerisid süsiniku ja lämmastiku vormid (**IV**).

*F. graminearum* tüvega, IBT 9203 uuriti keskkonna faktorite mõju (aeg, keskkonna happesus, temperatuur, fruktoosi kontsentratsioon) mükotoksiin fusareliinide tootmisele. Katses selgus, et fusareliinide F, G ja H tootmine suurenes koos ajaga, fusareliinide G, F ja H maksimaalsed kogused määrati vastavalt 18 ja 26 päeval (joonis 4, **IV**). Seen tootis suurima koguse fusareliine nõrgalt happelises kuni neutraalses keskkonnas (pH 5–6) (**IV**). Kõige optimaalsem keskkonna temperatuur fusareliinide tootmiseks oli  $25\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ , ja oli 88 ja 86% võrra madalam vastavalt  $20\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  ja  $30\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$  temperatuuridel (joonis 4, **IV**). Seen *F. graminearum* ei suutnud kasvada ilma fruktoosita ja kõrgeima kontsentratsiooniga fusareliinide sisaldus analüüsiti fruktoosi kontsentratsioonil  $60 \text{ mg mL}^{-1}$ . Suure fruktoosi kontsentratsiooniga ( $240 \text{ mg mL}^{-1}$ ) söötme peal kasvas seen küll hästi, aga täielikult pärstitud oli fusareliinide tootmine (joonis 4, **IV**).

Seega mükotoksiin fusareliinide tootmist mõjutasid mitmed keskkonna tingimused, nii süsiniku ja lämmastiku vorm, aeg, keskkonna happesus ja temperatuur (**IV**).

Põhijäreldused on järgnevad:

- Võrreldes odra kasvatamisel mineraalse N väetise kasutamisega siis odra-herne segukülvi kasvatustehnoloogia vähendas saagis teradel *Fusarium* seente esinemist (I). *Fusarium* seeni esines sagedamini ammooniumnitraadiga pealtväetatud (N120 ja N60) ning ainult külviga lämmastikku saanud (N40) variantides. Suviodra teradel domineerisid liigid *Fusarium avenaceum* ja *F. poae* (I).
- Oluliselt mõjutas üldist hallitus-, pärmseente ja *Fusarium* seente arvukust odra teradel põllu asukoht (II). Hallitus- ja pärmseente seente arvukus oli kordades kõrgem Kesk-Eestist kasvanud odral (II). *Fusarium* seente arvukus oli 1,6% hallitus-ja pärmseente arvukuse suhtest (II).
- Ammooniumnitraadiga lämmastikuga pealväetamine ja odra-herne segukülvi kasvatustehnoloogia ei mõjutanud üldist hallitus-, pärmseente ja *Fusarium* seente arvukust ei Põhja- ega Kesk-Eestis kasvanud odras (II).
- Uuringu tulemused näitasid, et *Fusarium* seente ja mükotoksiinide esinemine teradel varieerus aastate lõikes. Samuti varieerus aastate lõikes fungitsiidide toime *Fusarium* seente esinemisele ja mükotoksiinide vältimiseks. Tulemustes järeldus, et toimeainete fenpropidiin ja propikonasooli segu vähendas *Fusarium* seente esinemist teradel. Fungitsiidide kasutamine odra õitsemise ajal ei hoidnud ära mükotoksiinide DON, HT-2 ja T-2 tekkimist terades (III).
- Väga tugevalt mõjutas ilmastik terade nakatumist mikroseentega (II), sealhulgas *Fusarium* spp. (I, III); ja mükotoksiinidega DON, HT2 ja T2 tekkimist terades (III).
- Katsetatud 15 *Fusarium* liigist vaid kaks liiki tootsid mükotoksiin fusareliine, *F. graminearum* ja *F. tricinctum* (IV). Uurimistöös selgus, et nimetatud *Fusarium* liikide mükotoksiin fusareliinide biosünteesi mõjutasid süsivesikute kogused, süsivesiku ja lämmastiku vorm, keskkonna happesus, temperatuur ja seene mütseeli vanus (IV).

## Edaspidi uurimist vajavad teemad

Käesolevas töös tulid esile mitmed suunad, mis nõuavad pikaajalisemate uuringute tegemist. Uurimistöös selgus et taimekasvatustehnoloogia, kasvukoht ja ilmastik mõjutavad saagis *Fusarium* seente esinemist väga oluliselt. Siin oleks vajalik jätkata uurimistööga, selgitades erinevate kasvatustehnoloogiate võtteid millega ära hoida saakide rohke *Fusarium* seentega ja mükotoksiinidega saastumine. Kindlasti tuleb jätkata erinevate kasvatustehnoloogiliste mõjude selgitamist teraviljade saagis esinevatele mükotoksiinide DON, T-2 ja HT-2, ka teiste mükotoksiinide, näiteks zearalenoone, analüüsimisega. Samuti on vaja uurimisse tihedamalt siduda ilmastikuandmeid teraviljade kasvufaasides, et saaks prognoosida *Fusarium* seente ja mükotoksiinide saastumiseriski.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

These doctoral dissertations has been completed for a very long time and to me have been believed and supported by many colleagues at ETKI and the University of Life Sciences, many farmers, all friends and acquaintances. Thank you!

I thank my husband, Rein Karron, daughters Ketlin and Birgit. They were by my side all the time and believed I could get my research done.

I thank the supervisor Eve Runno-Paurson for the support and dedication.

I thank the supervisor Professor Ülo Niinemets for corrections and proposals of publication and thesis.

I thank the supervisor Enn Lauringson for the patience and long-term cooperation.

I would like to thank my very good colleague Liina Edesi, who helped and provided advice on how to proceed with the thesis.

I thank Ene Ilumäe for help in conducting the field trials on experimental area in Saku of ECRI.

I thank fantastic's scientists in Denmark, Professor Jens Laurids Sørensen, Professor Teis Esben Sondergaard and Henriette Giese.

I thank scientists Dr. Mary-Liis Kütt and Dr. Risto Tanner who helped to develop chromatographic techniques in the ECRI laboratory.

Financial support of research provided: by Estonian Ministry of Rural Affairs by projects "Improving the food and feed quality of cereals, grain legumes and oil crops by implementing economically effective and environmentally sustainable agrotechnical methods", "The moulds affecting on the quality and safety of Estonian grain and reduction of their unfavourable influence" and "Identification of few known toxins producing moulds, the conditions of originate and prevention of hazards in Estonian spring barley"; by the European Regional Development

Fund (the Center of Excellence EcoChange: Ecology of global change. Natural and managedecosystems) and the Estonian University of Life Sciences base funding projects P190259PKTT and P180273PKTT; by The Danish Research Council, Technology and Production, grants 10-100105 and 274-08-0220.





**E. Akk**, T. E. Søndergaard, J. L. Sørensen, H. Giese, M. L. Kütt, L. Edesi, H. Lõiveke and E. Lauringson. 2017.

The effects of nitrogen rates and intercropping on the occurrence of  
*Fusarium* spp. on barley kernels.

*Agronomy Research*, 15 (S2), 1267–1275.

## **The effects of nitrogen rates and intercropping on the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. on barley kernels**

E. Akk<sup>1,\*</sup>, T.E. Søndergaard<sup>2</sup>, J.L. Sørensen<sup>2</sup>, H. Giese<sup>2</sup>, M.L. Kütt<sup>5</sup>, L. Edesi<sup>3</sup>,  
H. Lõiveke<sup>1</sup> and E. Lauringson<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Estonian Crop Research Institute, Department of Plant Protection, J. Aamisepa 1, 48309, Jõgeva, Estonia

<sup>2</sup>Aalborg University, Department of Chemistry and Bioscience, Fredrik Bajersvej 7H, 9000 Aalborg, Denmark

<sup>3</sup>Estonian Crop Research Institute, Department of Agrotechnology, J. Aamisepa 1, 48309, Jõgeva, Estonia

<sup>4</sup> Estonian University of Life Sciences, Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences, Kreutzwaldi 5, 51014 Tartu, Estonia

<sup>5</sup>University of Vienna, Department of Food Chemistry and Toxicology, Währinger Straße 38, 1090, Wien, Austria

\*Correspondence: elina.akk@etki.ee

**Abstract.** The aim of the field experiments was to compare the effect of nitrogen rates and intercropping on the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. in barley kernels. The experiments were performed in Central Estonia (58°33'N, 25°34'E) in 2009 and 2010. The composition of fungi in spring barley kernels was found through isolation and subsequent sequence analyses of the internal transcribed spacer (ITS) region and morphological features. During the study, 13 species of micro-fungi were identified in the grain samples. The most common species of fungi found in barley were *Fusarium avenaceum*, *Fusarium poae*, as well as *Phoma pinodella*. The compositions of pathogenic fungi on Estonian barley kernels were affected by the level of nitrogen fertilization and growing on barley-pea intercropping. The study showed tendencies that barley-pea intercropping had fewer occurrences of *Fusarium* species than sole barley.

**Key words:** *Fusarium* spp., spring barley, nitrogen rates, intercropping

## **INTRODUCTION**

The occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi in small grain crops causes poor quality of the grain and reduction of the yield. The fungal infection of the grain leads to shrunken kernels and contamination with toxic compounds like mycotoxins. The most common disease of cereals is the Fusarium head blight (FHB) caused mainly by five toxic pathogenic species, like *Fusarium graminearum*, *Fusarium culmorum*, *Fusarium poae*, *Fusarium sporotrichioides* and *Fusarium avenaceum* (Champeil et al., 2004; Terzi et al., 2014). The species have been thoroughly studied and investigated worldwide (Wagacha & Muthomi, 2007; Xu et al., 2007; Fernandez et al., 2008; Miedaner et al., 2008; Yli-Mattila, 2010; Fredlund et al., 2013). Moreover, the earlier studies in Estonia have found that the most common diseases on cereals are leaf blights and root rot, following snow

mould and FHB caused by *Microdochium nivale*, *Fusarium culmorum*, *Fusarium avenaceum*, *Fusarium sporotrichiella*, *Fusarium solani*, *Fusarium verticillioides* and *Fusarium oxysporum* (Lõiveke et al., 2004, 2008; Lõiveke, 2008).

The spread of pathogenic soil fungus *Fusarium* spp. is affected by various factors, like agro-meteorological conditions and agronomic practices. Weather conditions like warm or cool temperatures, low or high humidity and rare or intense precipitation during anthesis and maturity of cereals all strongly influence the occurrence of various *Fusarium* strains in different geographical locations (West et al., 2011; Bernhoft et al., 2012; Parikka et al., 2012; Popovski & Celar, 2013). Agronomic practices in the field have also an impact on the diversity and spread of *Fusarium* and other pathogenic fungi on grain. The results of previous studies have found that the preceding crops, fertilization, use of pesticides, crop variety, tillage and cultivation have an effect on the mycobiota in soil, plant and grain. In addition, there are reports that maize as preceding crop, cereals rich rotation, zero or minimal soil tillage and use of glyphosate favoured the spread of *Fusarium* fungi on cereals (Fernandez et al., 2008; Fernandez et al., 2009; Wegulo et al., 2015).

A good method of controlling plant diseases and *Fusarium* spp. is reasonable use of fertilizers in integrated plant production system. Moreover, nitrogen is the most important nutrient affecting disease development in cereal crops (Dordas, 2008). Hauggaard-Nielsen et al. (2008) summarized in the results of their study that intercropping of cereal with pulse improved the use of natural soil nitrogen and reduced the need for mineral nitrogen fertilizers. Cereal mixture with pulse also reduced incidence of the disease in the range of 20–40%. The effect of N fertilizers on occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. is not clear. Van der Burgt et al. (2011) and Krnjaja et al. (2015) reported that, enhancing the rate of N fertilization did not promote the infection of *Fusarium* in grain. On the other hand, Lemmens et al. (2004) and Suproniene et al. (2011) found that high rate of nitrogen increases occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi on grain. Still, little is known how intercropping of cereal with pulse affects the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp.

The aim of the current study was to compare *Fusarium* species composition in spring barley kernels under different rates of mineral nitrogen fertilizer and in pea-barley intercropping.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

### The field experiment treatment

The field experiments were conducted in 2009 and 2010 on a *Podzoluvisol* (PD) (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998) in Central Estonia (58°33'N, 25°34'E). The experiment was laid out in randomized plots with design of four replicates. Plot size was 2.5 x 10 m. Winter wheat was the previous crop. In the autumn the experimental plots were ploughed. Barley variety 'Anni' and pea variety 'Clarissa' were grown in the experiments. Mineral complex fertilizer (Skalsa N5–P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>10–K<sub>2</sub>O25, dose of fertilizer 250 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> and nitrogen amount 12.5 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) was sown together with the seeds for all the treatment plots. The seeds were sown in first decade of May. The ammonium nitrate fertilizer was added as top dressing in the beginning of tillering (GS 21).

The rates of nitrogen (N) were as follows:

- 1) barley with added ammonium nitrate (dose of fertilizer 312.5 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) – N<sub>120</sub> kg ha<sup>-1</sup>;

- 2) barley with added ammonium nitrate (dose of fertilizer 138 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) – N<sub>60</sub> kg ha<sup>-1</sup>;
- 3) barley without added ammonium nitrate – N<sub>40</sub>;
- 4) barley-pea intercrops without ammonium nitrate – BP.

We presumed that the soil of barley-pea intercrop contains naturally around 40–50 kg of free N per ha (Freyer, 2003). The sowing rate of the sole barley was 550 seeds per m<sup>2</sup> and in the intercrop 120 barley and 80 pea seeds per m<sup>2</sup>. Herbicide Butoxone (active ingredient MCPB 400 g l<sup>-1</sup>) was used for weed control in dosage of 3.8 l ha<sup>-1</sup>, and no fungicides were used for disease control. After harvesting in the end of August the seeds were dried to 14% of standard moisture, sorted and a 1.5 kg sample was taken from each treatment. Samples were stored at –4 °C until laboratory analysis.

### **The isolation and identification of fungi**

For isolation and identification of fungi the surface of barley grains were sterilized for 5 minutes with 1% of sodium hypochlorite (NaOCl) and rinsed twice with sterile distilled water. According to Abildgren et al. (1987), the 100 kernels were placed in Petri dishes containing CZID medium (35 g of Czapek Dox broth, 15 g of Agar, 1 ml of trace solution, 1 ml of dichloran, 1 ml of Chloramphenicol in 1 L of MQ water, autoclaved at 121 °C for 15 min). The plates were incubated at 20 °C in the dark (8 h) and in the light (16 h) cycle. After seven days of incubation, the fungi were transferred to Potato Dextrose Agar (PDA: 39 g of Potato Dextrose Agar, 1 mL of trace solution, 1 L of MQ water, autoclaved at 121 °C for 15 min) and the inoculated Petri dishes were kept in the dark for 14 days at 28 °C. Fungi determined morphologically according to Samson et al. (2002) and Leslie and Summerell (2006). After incubation the DNA of all fungi was purified with the Ultra Clean Microbiol DNA Isolation Kit (MOBio Inc.CA) according to the manufacturer's protocol. The internal transcribed spacer (ITS) region of the rDNA gene (S) was amplified using fungal universal primers: ITS1 (5'TCCGTAGGTGAACCTGCGG) and ITS4 (5'TCCTCCGCTTATTGATATGC) (White et al. 1990). The thermal cycler profile was used with denaturation at 98 °C for 5 min; followed by 30 cycles of amplification with denaturation at 98 °C for 1 min, primer annealing at 52 °C for 1 min, extension at 72 °C for 5 min, followed by cooling at 4 °C. Next, the 35 µl of PCR product was taken and cleaned further with Qiaquick PCR Purification Kit (Qiagen). The Sample Submission guide of EUROFINS MWG Operon was followed to prepare DNA to sequence the PCR products. The obtained DNA sequences were analysed using the UNITE database (<https://unite.ut.ee>) (Koljalg et al., 2013). The BLAST searching system at GenBank sequence database <http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/> was used to identify the fungi strains.

### **Weather conditions**

The weather conditions during vegetation period (from May to August) in 2009 and 2010 were different (Table 1). In 2009, the average temperature for four-month period was 2.4 °C degrees cooler than in 2010. The overall amount of precipitation over the years did not differ significantly, being 332.9 mm in 2009 and 316.2 mm in 2010. However, the amount of precipitation during the vegetation period distributed unevenly. In 2009, June was rainy (sum of precipitation 85.3 mm) and July extremely rainy (sum of precipitation 135.6 mm). In 2010, July was dry (sum of precipitation 42.8), but August was very rainy (sum of precipitation 143.2 mm).

**Table 1.** Weather conditions in 2009 and 2010 in Central Estonia

Month	Decade	Day of rainfall		Sum of precipitation, mm		Average air temperature, °C	
		2009	2010	2009	2010	2009	2010
May	I	3	7	5.2	38.2	10.5	7.3
	II	2	4	6.0	4.8	9.9	17.2
	III	3	5	5.6	9.8	13.9	12.5
		<b>8</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>16.8</b>	<b>52.8</b>	<b>11.4</b>	<b>12.3</b>
June	I	4	3	48.7	18.6	11.3	13.9
	II	9	6	35.6	27.4	13.1	13.8
	III	2	2	1.0	31.4	17.3	16.3
		<b>15</b>	<b>11</b>	<b>85.3</b>	<b>77.4</b>	<b>13.9</b>	<b>14.7</b>
July	I	5	3	46.2	16.0	16.1	20.6
	II	6	3	47.6	9.2	17.9	23.6
	III	8	4	41.8	17.6	17.4	22.8
		<b>19</b>	<b>10</b>	<b>135.6</b>	<b>42.8</b>	<b>17.1</b>	<b>22.3</b>
August	I	5	3	20.6	10.6	17.0	21.4
	II	7	6	56.6	68.4	15.2	19.8
	III	4	7	18.0	64.2	15.0	14.6
		<b>16</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>95.2</b>	<b>143.2</b>	<b>15.7</b>	<b>18.6</b>
Total/average		<b>58</b>	<b>53</b>	<b>332.9</b>	<b>316.2</b>	<b>14.6</b>	<b>17.0</b>

### The statistical analysis

The frequency of occurrence isolated fungal species calculated as number of isolated species divided total number of isolated species. The percentage occurrence of fungal species was found as the number of kernels in what species occurred divided on total number of kernels multiplied by 100. Analysis of variance (ANOVA, SAS 2002) used for determining effects of nitrogen rates and intercropping on the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. on the barley kernels. The significance threshold was set at  $p < 0.05$ .

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

During the study in total 85 isolates and 12 species of fungi were identified in the spring barley kernels, while the occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi was appreciable different in both years of the study (Table 2). The seven fungal genera were identified in 2009 and two fungal genera in 2010. In 2009, *Fusarium* spp. were isolated from 38% of kernels, whereas the occurrence of other pathogenic fungi was 62%. While in 2010, *Fusarium* was the common genus (96%) isolated from barley kernels. Our results confirm the findings of several researchers: that the weather factors have a significant effect on the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. and other pathogenic fungi in kernels (Blandino et al., 2008; Parikka et al., 2012; West et al., 2012). Research of Blandino et al. (2008) showed that the climatic factors influenced the presence of fungal species; moreover, the rate of nitrogen application had an effect on fungal infection in maize kernels. Parikka et al. (2012) suggested that warm weather with more rainfall near harvest increases the spread of *Fusarium* spp., while high temperature, dryness and intense rainfall cause plant stress and favour of *Fusarium* infection on cereals in Northern Europe. West et al. (2012) concluded that the weather conditions together with the effect of agronomic practices influenced the interaction of pathogenic fungal species. Consequently, our study confirmed that warmer vegetation period and rainy harvesting season as it was in 2010

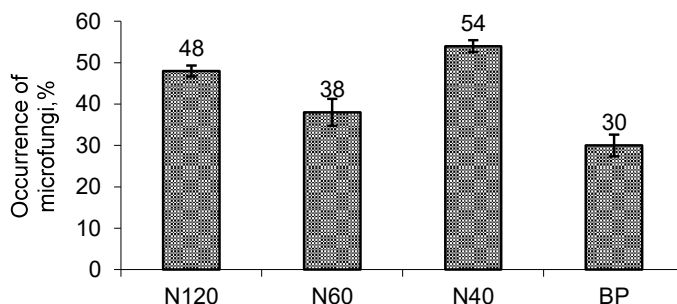
favoured the contamination of kernels with *Fusarium* fungi. On the contrary, in 2009, the moderate air temperatures with high rainfalls in July increased the occurrence of other pathogenic fungi that may suppress *Fusarium* fungi.

**Table 2.** Frequency of occurrence (%) of isolated fungal species from spring barley kernels in 2009 and 2010

Fungal species	Frequency (%)		
	2009	2010	Mean
<i>Arthrrium sacchari</i>	2.8	2.0	2.4
<i>Alternaria infectoria</i>	2.8	0.0	1.2
<i>Epicoccum nigrum</i>	8.3	0.0	3.5
<i>Fusarium avenaceum</i>	11.1	51.0	34.1
<i>Fusarium equiseti</i>	16.7	2.0	8.2
<i>Fusarium oxysporum</i>	0.0	6.1	3.5
<i>Fusarium poae</i>	2.8	16.3	10.6
<i>Fusarium sporotrichioides</i>	0.0	10.2	5.9
<i>Fusarium tricinctum</i>	5.6	10.2	8.2
<i>Microdochium bolleyi</i>	13.9	2.0	7.1
<i>Phoma pinodella</i>	22.2	0.0	9.4
<i>Parastagonospora nodorum</i>	13.9	0.0	5.9

Unlike the weather condition, the impact of nitrogen on the occurrence of *Fusarium* and other pathogenic fungi was less obvious. However, we still found that the effects of N rates and intercropping were statistically significant. In this study, the occurrence of micro-fungi on the barley kernels was higher at N<sub>120</sub> and N<sub>40</sub> compared to N<sub>60</sub> rate and intercropping treatment (Fig. 1). The frequency of occurrence of micro-fungi on the barley kernels in the intercropping (BP) treatment was 1.8 times lower than in N<sub>40</sub> and 1.6 times lower than in N<sub>120</sub> treatment. Several researchers concluded that high rates of nitrogen fertilizer application increased *Fusarium* infection level in grain (Suproniene et al., 2012; Lemmens et al., 2004, van der Burgt et al., 2011). Lemmens et al. (2004) explained that increasing N input changes the plant canopy density, which in turn influences microclimatic conditions in plant-soil environment and delays the flowering period, therefore creating favourable conditions for infection. Probably the low or high rate of nitrogen leads the plants to stress that makes them more susceptible to *Fusarium* spp. and other pathogenic micro-fungi (Blandino et al., 2008). The highest occurrence of micro-fungi in the rate of N40 was probably due to the stress caused by nutrient deficiency; also, the plant height (unpublished data) was lower than in other treatments. It may be caused by the fact that the macro-conidia from *Fusarium* spp. can splash-disperse as high as 40–60 cm vertically from the source (Jenkinson & Parry, 1994; Lemmens et al., 2004), thereby contaminating the barley kernels. Review article by Dordas (2008) discusses the effect of N on contamination of pathogen depending on the type of fungi. It says that although high N application increases the severity of infestation by obligate parasitic fungi (such as *Puccinia* spp. and other diseases), it also decreased the infestation by facultative fungi (such as *Alternaria* spp., *Fusarium* spp.) In addition to interactions, repression and competitions are held between the different microorganisms, where the host plant responds with a complex of biochemical reactions, thereby becoming more susceptible or resistant to the pathogens (Dordas, 2008). The characteristic of plant density can also influence a distribution of *Fusarium* and other

fungi whereas in tight plant spacing humid conditions could remain for longer than in a sparser intercrop. In this study, we found tendencies that the high occurrence of *Fusarium* fungi corresponds with low rate of the N<sub>40</sub>, followed the top dressing treatment rates of the N<sub>120</sub> and N<sub>60</sub>.



**Figure 1.** The average frequency of occurrence of micro-fungi in barley cropped under different nitrogen levels and barley-pea (BP) intercropping in 2009 and 2010.

Our study revealed that *Fusarium avenaceum* and *Fusarium poae* were the most common fungal species isolated from barley kernels (Table 3). *Phoma pinodella* and *Microdochium bolleyi* had high frequency of other isolated fungi. *Fusarium lateritium* dominated in kernels from all the different rates of nitrogen and also in intercropping. *Fusarium poae* was detected in the kernels from the mineral nitrogen rate and the rate of N<sub>40</sub> but not in intercropping barley kernels. *Fusarium sporotrichioides* identified only in kernels from the nitrogen rate of N<sub>120</sub> and N<sub>40</sub>, but not in N<sub>60</sub> and intercropping kernels. In barley kernels from intercropping treatment we identified only *Fusarium lateritium* compared at the rates of N<sub>120</sub>, N<sub>60</sub> and N<sub>40</sub>. Other identified micro-fungi also showed interesting tendencies. The pathogenic fungi *Parastagonospora nodorum* occurred mainly in the rate of N<sub>120</sub> in barley kernels. It was statistically significant that pathogenic fungus *Phoma pinodella* dominated only in kernels from intercrop. However, our results showed that the intercropping of cereal with pea might be an option to decrease the infestation of barley grain with *Fusarium* fungi. In addition, the occurrence of micro-fungi on grain decreased in moderate mineral nitrogen application as N<sub>60</sub> compare with high rate and very low rate of nitrogen.

In this study the species *Fusarium avenaceum* dominated in the kernels from all treatments. The *Fusarium* species like *Fusarium poae* and *Fusarium sporotrichioides* were modestly represented in top dressing mineral nitrogen type and N<sub>40</sub> but not in intercropping.

Results from this study showed tendencies that in the barley kernels from intercropping treatment, *Fusarium* species occurred less than in mineral nitrogen top dressing fertilization treatment. Likewise van der Burght et al. (2011) found significant positive effect of top dressing on the FHB infected seeds. We consider that compared to the intercropping of barley with pea the top dressing at sole barley favourably affected the grain contamination by *Fusarium* and in low fertilization rate as N<sub>40</sub> caused stress in

plants, thereby making them more susceptible to the *Fusarium* and other pathogenic fungi. Hauggaard-Nielsen et al. (2001) explained that in intercropping the barley is capable to take more soil mineral nitrogen in contrast to sole barley. This explains why barley mixed with pea does not starve from lack of nitrogen like barley in the N<sub>40</sub> treatment. Thus, lower occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. in intercropped kernels compared with other types of treatments may be due to moderate supply of nitrogen as well as sparse plant density in this treatment.

**Table 3.** The probability of occurrence of fungi species in barley cropped under different rates of nitrogen and barley-pea (BP) intercropping in 2009 and 2010

Species	N <sub>120</sub>	N <sub>60</sub>	N <sub>40</sub>	BP
<i>Arthrinium sacchari</i>	ns	no	ns	no
<i>Alternaria infectoria</i>	ns	ns	ns	no
<i>Epicoccum nigrum</i>	ns	no	ns	no
<i>Fusarium avenaceum</i>	0.004	0.001	0.002	0.006
<i>Fusarium equiseti</i>	ns	ns	ns	ns
<i>Fusarium oxysporum</i>	ns	no	ns	no
<i>Fusarium poae</i>	0.004	0.05	0.04	no
<i>Fusarium sporotrichioides</i>	0.05	no	0.004	no
<i>Fusarium tricinctum</i>	ns	no	ns	ns
<i>Microdochium bolleyi</i>	ns	ns	ns	no
<i>Phoma pinodella</i>	no	no	no	0.002
<i>Parastagonospora nodorum</i>	0.001	no	ns	no

no – not occurred

ns – not statistically significant at the  $p < 0.05$

## CONCLUSIONS

Based on the results of study we found tendencies that the higher air temperature and rainy weather during the maturity of barley favourably influenced the infestation of kernels by *Fusarium* spp. The moderate temperatures and more than average precipitation in 2009 were favourable conditions for *Phoma pinodella*, *Microdochium bolleyi* and other mould. Frequency of occurrence of *Fusarium* was 36% in 2009. In warmer and rainy 2010 *Fusarium* species were most abundant (frequency of occurrence of *Fusarium* 96%) fungi in the barley.

The barley-pea intercropping and investigated rates of mineral nitrogen in barley influenced the occurrence of *Fusarium* and other micro-fungi differently.

The *Fusarium avenaceum* was dominant in all treatments. Experiments revealed tendencies that *Fusarium poae* and *Fusarium sporotrichioides* were mainly represented in the mineral fertilizer top dressing treatments. The frequency of occurrence of micro-fungi in the intercropping treatment was lower as mineral nitrogen fertilizer treatments.

*Fusarium* spp previously not been investigated in kernels from intercropping and under two years experiments not enough to make definitive conclusions. We found interesting tendencies, but more experiments need for final conclusions.

**ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS.** Financial support for this research was provided by the Estonian Ministry of Agriculture. The authors would like to thank the colleagues from Aarhus and Aalborg Universities for the design of laboratory experiments.



## REFERENCES

- Abildgren, M.P., Lund, F., Thrane, U. & Elmholt, S. 1987. Czapek-Dox agar containing iprodione and dicloran as a selective medium for the isolation of *Fusarium* species. *Letters in Applied Microbiology* **5**, 83–6.
- Bernhoft, A., Torp, M., Clasen, P-E., Løes A-K. & Kristoffersen, A.B. 2012. Influence of agronomic and climatic factors on *Fusarium* infestation and mycotoxin contamination of cereals in Norway. *Food Additives and Contaminants Part A* **29**, 1129–1140.
- Blandino, M., Reyneri, A. & Vanara, F. 2008. Influence of nitrogen fertilization on mycotoxin contamination of maize kernels. *Crop Protection* **27**, 222–230.
- Champeil, A., Fourbet, J.F., Doré, T. & Rossignol, L. 2004. Influence of cropping system on *Fusarium* head blight and mycotoxin levels in winter wheat. *Crop Protection* **23**, 531–537.
- Dordas, C. 2008. Role of nutrients in controlling plant diseases in sustainable agriculture. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development* **28**, 33–46.
- FAO, ISSS, ISRIC.1998. World reference base for soil resources. *World Soil Resources Report*. Rome, 84.
- Fernandez, M.R., Huber, D., Basnyat, P. & Zentner, R.P. 2008. Impact of agronomic practices on populations of *Fusarium* and other fungi in cereal and noncereal crop residues on the Canadian Prairies. *Soil and Tillage Research* **100**(1–2), 60–71.
- Fernandez, M.R., Zentner, R.P., Basnyat, P., Gehl, D., Selles, F. & Huber, D. 2009. Glyphosate associations with cereals diseases caused by *Fusarium* spp. in the Canadian Prairies. *European Journal of Agronomy* **31**, 133–143.
- Fredlund, E., Gidlund, A., Sulyok, M., Börjesson, T., Krska, R., Olesen, M. & Lindblad, M. 2013. Deoxynivalenol and other selected *Fusarium* toxins in Swedish oats – Occurrence and correlation to specific *Fusarium* species. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* **167**, 276–283.
- Freyer, B. 2003. Fruchtfolgen.Konventionell.Integriert.Biologisch.Verlag Eugen Ulmer.
- Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Ambus, P. & Jensen, E.S. 2001. Interspecific competition N use and interference with weeds in pea-barley intercropping. *Field Crops Research* **70**, 101–109.
- Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Jørnsgaard, B., Kinane, J. & Jensen, E.S. 2008. Grain-legume cereal intercropping: The practical application of diversity, competition and facilitation in arable and organic cropping system. *Renewable Agriculture and Food Systems* **23**, 3–2.
- Jenkinson, P. & Parry, D.W. 1994. Splash dispersal of conidia of *Fusarium culmorum* and *Fusarium avenaceum*. *Mycological Research* **98**, 506–510.
- Koljalg, U., Nilsson, R.H., Abarenkov, K., Tedersoo, L., Taylor, A.FS, Bahram, M., Bates, S., Bruns, T.M., Douglas, B., Drenkhan, T., Eberhardt, U., Daeñas, M.,Grenenc, T., Griffith, G.W., Hartmann, M., Kirk, P.M., Kohout, P., Larsson, E., Lindahl, B.D., Lücking, R., Martin, M.P., Matheny, B.P.,Nguyen, N.H., Niskanen, T., Oja, J., Peay, K., Peintner, U., Peterson, M., Poldmaa, K., Saag, L., Saar, J., Schüßler, A., Scott, J., Senes-Guerro, C., Smith, M.E., Suija, A., Taylor, D.L., Telleria, M.T., Weiss, M. & Larsson, K-H. 2013. Towards a unified paradigm for sequence - based identification of fungi. *Molecular Ecology* **22**, 5271–5277.
- Krnjaja, V., Mandić, V., Lević, J., Stanković, S. & Petrović, T. 2015. Influence of N-fertilization on *Fusarium* head blight and mycotoxin levels in winter wheat. *Crop Protection* **67**, 251–256.
- Lemmens, M., Haim, K., Lew, H. & Ruckebauer, P. 2004. The Effect of Nitrogen Fertilization on *Fusarium* Head Blight Development and Deoxynivalenol Contamination in Wheat. *Journal of Phytopathology* **152**, 1–8.
- Leslie, J.F. & Summerell, B. A. 2006. The *Fusarium* Laboratory Manual. Blackwell Publishing.
- Løiveke, H., Ilumäe, E. & Laitamm, H. 2004. Microfungi in grain and grain feeds and their potential toxicity. *Agronomy Research* **2**, 195–205.

- Lõiveke, H. 2008. Teraviljadefusarioosid Eestis. Summary 5–6.
- Lõiveke, H., Ilumäe, E. & Akk, E. 2008. Microbiology and safety of grain. *Journal of Agricultural Science* **19**(2), 38–44. (in Estonian, abstract in English).
- Miedaner, T., Cumagun, J.R. & Chakraborty, S. 2008. Population Genetics of Three Important Head Blight Pathogens *Fusarium graminearum*, *F. pseudograminearum* and *F. culmorum*. *Journal of Phytopathology* **156**, 129–139.
- Parikka, P., Hakal, K. & Tiilikkala, K. 2012. Expected shifts in *Fusarium* species' composition on cereal grain in Northern Europe due to climate change. *Food Additives and Contaminants Part A* **29**, 1543–1555.
- Popovski, S. & Celar, F.A. 2013. The impact of agro-environmental factors on the infection of cereals with *Fusarium* species and mycotoxin production-a review. *Acta Agriculturae Slovenica* **101**, 105–116.
- Samson, R.A., Haekstra, E.S., Frisvad, J.C. & Filtenberg, O. 2002. Introduction to Food- and Airborne Fungi. Sixth edition. Centraalbureau Voor Schimmelcultures – Utrecht.
- Suproniene, S., Mankevičiene, A., Kadziene, G., Feiziene, D., Feiza, V., Semaskiene, R. & Dabkevičius, Z. 2011. The effect of different tillage-fertilization practices on the mycoflora of wheat grains. *Agricultural and Food Science* **20**, 312–326.
- Suproniene, S., Mankevičiene, A., Kadziene, G., Kačergius, A., Feiza, V., Feiziene, D., Semaškiene, R., Dabkevičius, Z. & Tamošiūnas, K. 2012. The impact of tillage and fertilization on *Fusarium* infestation and mycotoxin production in wheat grain. *Žemdirnyste=Agriculture* **99**, 265–272.
- Terzi, V., Tumino, G., Stanca, A.M. & Morcia, C. 2014. Reducing the incidence of cereal head infection and mycotoxins in small grain cereal species. *Journal of Cereal Science*, 284–293.
- Van der Burgt, G.J.H.M., Timmermanns, B.G.H., Scholberg, J.M.S. & Osman, A.M. 2011. *Fusarium* head blight and deoxynivalenol contamination in wheat as affected by nitrogen fertilization. *Wageningen Journal of Life Sciences* **58**, 123–129.
- Wagacha, J.M. & Muthomi, J.W. 2007. *Fusarium culmorum*: Infection process, mechanisms of mycotoxin production and their role in pathogenesis in wheat. *Crop Protection* **26**, 877–885.
- Wegulo, S.N., Baenziger, P.S., Nopsa, J.H., Bockus, W.W. & Hallen-Adams, H. 2015. Management of *Fusarium* of head blight of wheat and barley. *Crop Protection* **73**, 100–107.
- West, J.S., Holdgate, S., Townsend, J.A., Edwards, S.G., Jennings, P. & Fitt, B.D.L. 2012. Impacts of changing climate and agronomic factors on fusarium ear blight of wheat in the UK. *Fungal Ecology* **5**, 53–61.
- Xu, X., Nicholson, P. & Ritieni, A. 2007. Effects of fungal interactions among *Fusarium* head blight pathogens in disease development and mycotoxin accumulation. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* **119**, 67–71.
- Yli-Mattila, T. 2010. Ecology and Evolution of toxigenic *Fusarium* species in cereals in northern Europe and Asia. *Journal of Plant Pathology* **92**(1), 7–18.





**Akk, E.**, Lõiveke, H., Edesi, L., Kütt, M.-L., M., Lauringson, E.,  
Kastanje, V. 2013.

Formation of the abundance of microfungi on the barley grain grown  
as pure and mixed crops in Central and North Estonia.

*Estonian Journal of Ecology*, 62 (4), 265–275.

## Formation of the abundance of microfungi on the barley grain grown as pure and mixed crops in Central and North Estonia

Elina Akk<sup>a,b</sup>✉, Heino Lõiveke<sup>a</sup>, Liina Edesi<sup>a,b</sup>, Mary-Liis Kütt<sup>c</sup>,  
Enn Lauringson<sup>b</sup>, and Veiko Kastanje<sup>a</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Department of Plant Sciences, Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture, Teaduse 13, 75501 Saku, Harjumaa, Estonia

<sup>b</sup> Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences, Estonian University of Life Sciences, Kreutzwaldi 5, 51014 Tartu, Estonia

<sup>c</sup> Department of Food Processing, Faculty of Chemical and Materials Technology, Tallinn University of Technology, Ehitajate tee 5, 19806 Tallinn, Estonia

✉ Corresponding author, elina.akk@eria.ee

Received 11 April 2013, revised 21 August 2013, accepted 16 September 2013

**Abstract.** For centuries barley has been an important food crop for mankind. It is important to produce crops that are of good quality and safe to human and animal organisms. However, pathogenic fungi in cereals cause health problems both to humans and animals. In Estonia the microbiological quality of cereals has been studied to identify *Fusarium* species in feed cereals. Still, the relationship between the agro-ecological conditions and the total abundance of moulds and yeasts on grain has been studied little in Estonia. In 2009 and 2010, we carried out field trials in the experimental station of the Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture in North Estonia (59°18'N, 24°39'E) and in the experimental station of Olustvere School of Service and Rural Economics in Central Estonia (58°33'N, 25°34'E). The variants of the experiment were barley in pure crops with added ammonium nitrate 120 kgN ha<sup>-1</sup>, barley in pure crops with added ammonium nitrate 60 kgN ha<sup>-1</sup>, barley in pure crops with no added ammonium nitrate, and barley–pea mixed crop. After harvesting, the grain was dried to 14% of moisture and grain samples were taken from each trial variant. The abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. was determined in grain samples using the dilution method. The impact of the levels of nitrogen, location of the trial site, and year (weather conditions) on the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. was studied. The common genera of moulds identified were *Cladosporium*, *Acremonium*, and *Fusarium*. According to our results, yeasts were the most common fungi on barley grains. In North Estonia the abundance of moulds was lower compared to Central Estonia. The abundance of fungi was not affected by different levels of nitrogen or whether barley had been grown as a pure crop or a barley–pea mix. The weather conditions had the greatest impact on the abundance of microfungi.

**Key words:** cereal, moulds, yeasts, *Fusarium* spp., quantitative method.

## INTRODUCTION

For centuries barley has been an important food crop for mankind. Today most of the barley grown is used in the beer and malt industry, but also as animal and human food. In general, about two-thirds of the world's barley production has been used for feed, one-third for malting, and 2% for the food industry (Newman & Newman, 2006).

Environmental variations, temperature, and humidity have an important impact on the yield and quality of cereals (Šarić et al., 1997; Lõiveke et al., 2003; Ingver et al., 2010). Furthermore, the agronomic practices may influence the yield and microbiological quality of the crop. The effect of tillage practices, fertilizer treatments, cropping system, and crop protection on *Fusarium* spp. and on levels of mycotoxins has been studied mainly on wheat (Champeil et al., 2004; Fernandez et al., 2008; Lori et al., 2009; Vujanovic et al., 2012). Previous studies on barley have focused on the resistance of varieties to ear blight (Legzdina & Buerstmayr, 2004), concentration of mycotoxins (Mankevičienė et al., 2006; Edwards, 2007; Ibáñez-Vea et al., 2012), and the effect of *Fusarium* spp. infection on the malting process (Wolf-Hall, 2007).

In Estonia precipitation exceeds evaporation. Strongest rainfalls occur from July to November (Estonian Second National Report..., 1998). Therefore, in most years the periods of anthesis, grain filling, and harvesting of cereals coincide with the rainy period. In Estonia spring barley cultivation is prevalent because winter barley is not cold resistant in our climate (Bothmer et al., 2003).

Nowadays increasingly more attention is paid to food and feed safety and the quality of crops. However, microorganisms, such as moulds, may cause the spoilage of grain, which then becomes hazardous for humans and animals (Richard, 2007). A high amount of moulds in malt can cause toxicity of raw material in the brewing industry (Medina et al., 2006). Therefore, investigation of pathogenic moulds deserves high attention, and early discovery of infestation is important (Placinta et al., 1999; Siegel & Babuscio, 2011). Several researchers have studied the microbiological quality of barley focusing on moulds such as *Alternaria* spp., *Aspergillus* spp., *Penicillium* spp., and *Fusarium* spp. and their toxins (Rabie et al., 1997; Yli-Mattila, 2011).

In Estonia the microbiological quality of cereals has also been studied to identify *Fusarium* species in feed crops. Lõiveke et al. (2003) reported that *F. avenaceum*, *F. ventricosum* (synonym of *F. solani*), *F. sporotrichioides*, and *F. poae* are the most common *Fusarium* species on feed cereals. They rated 14–46% of the barley crop samples infected. However, the relationship between the agro-ecological conditions and the total abundance of moulds and yeasts on barley grain has been little studied in Estonia.

The general method applied for analysing grain quality is the assessment of the total abundance of moulds and yeasts on cereals. The results of the quantitative assessment show whether the food or feed is contaminated by microfungi (Schmidt-Lorenz, 1980; Baumgart & Firnhaber, 1993).

Although the capacity of well-equipped laboratories to identify and quantify mould species on grain is high, the general abundance of moulds and yeasts on crop fields has been little studied. The aim of this study was to identify, using a quantitative method, the impact of the level of nitrogen, field location, and year (weather conditions) on the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

The field experiments with barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) were carried out in 2009–2010. In North Estonia the field trials were performed in the Saku experimental station of the Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture (59°18'N, 24°39'E), where Cambisols (CM) are the prevailing soil type (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC, 1998). In Central Estonia the field experiments were made in the experimental station of Olustvere School of Service and Rural Economics (58°33'N, 25°34'E); there the prevailing soil type is Podzoluvisols (PD) (FAO, ISSS, ISRIC, 1998). In both locations the field trials were sown in the first 10 days of May and harvested in the last 10 days of August. Spring barley variety Anni and pea (*Pisum sativum* L.) variety Clarissa were used in both experiments.

During the sowing of barley pure crops and barley–pea mixed crops the complex fertilizer Skalsa with a low nitrogen content was added at a rate 250 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> (nutrients N10–P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>50–K<sub>2</sub>O63 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>). At the stem stage of barley, the pure crop received an additional ammonium nitrate fertilizer. The variants of the experiment with ammonium nitrate were (1) N120: barley pure crops with added ammonium nitrate 120 kgN ha<sup>-1</sup> (quantity of fertilizer 320 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>); (2) N60: barley pure crops with added ammonium nitrate 60 kgN ha<sup>-1</sup> (quantity of fertilizer 145 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>); (3) N0: barley pure crops without ammonium nitrate; and (4) BP: barley–pea mixed crop without ammonium nitrate. However, it was taken into account that the soil of barley–pea mixed crop contains about 40–50 kg of free N per ha (Freyer, 2003). For weed control the crops (stem stage of barley and 3–9 leaves stage of pea) were treated with the herbicide Butoxone (1520 g ha<sup>-1</sup> MCPB in active ingredient), dosage 3.8 L ha<sup>-1</sup>.

The field trials were harvested with a combine harvester. The grain was dried to 14% of standard moisture, sorted, and a 1.5-kg average sample was taken per every field experiment variant. Microbiological analyses were carried out in the Laboratory of Plant Health and Microbiology at the Agricultural Research Centre, Estonia. The preparation of samples was performed according to the standard EVS-EN ISO 6887-1:2001 (Estonian Centre for Standardisation, 2001). The dilution method was used to determine the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. in each sample. The moulds and yeasts were grown on Czapek agar (ICC Standard No. 146, 1992) and *Fusarium* spp. fungi on Nash and Snyder selective medium (Booth, 1971; Gerlach & Nirenberg, 1982). The abundances of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. were presented as the number of colony-forming units per 1 g of dry grain (CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry grain).



The microbiological quality of barley grain was evaluated using the indicators for food and feed established by Schmidt-Lorenz (1980) and Baumgart & Firnhaber (1993). According to these indicators, on grain of normal quality the abundance of moulds or yeasts must not exceed  $3 \times 10^4$  CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry grain in food grain and  $4 \times 10^4$ – $8 \times 10^4$  CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry grain in feed grain (Lõiveke et al., 2004).

The meteorological data were obtained from the observation points of the Estonian Meteorological and Hydrological Institute.

The statistical analyses were performed using Microsoft Excel 2003. ANOVA test was used to compare the differences between variants at the 95% probability.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### Weather conditions

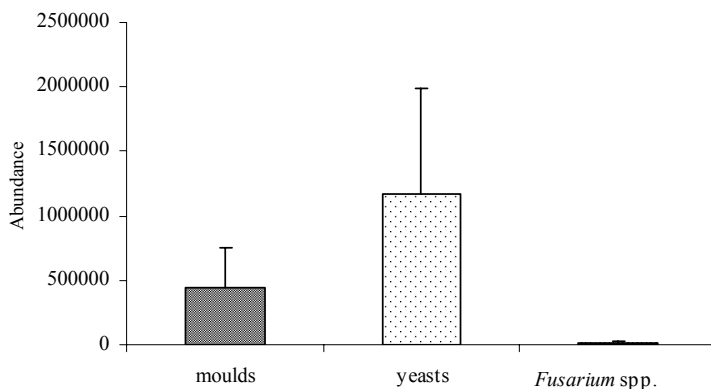
During the two vegetation periods the air temperatures differed significantly but both trial years were rich in precipitation. During the growing season of 2009 the air temperatures in North and Central Estonia were similar and favourable for plant growth. In 2010 the growing season was warm. The mean air temperature was 3.3°C above the region's long-term average (14.4°C) in Central Estonia and exceeded the region's long-term average (13.8°C) by 2.1°C in North Estonia.

The major difference between the two regions during the study period was the registered precipitation amounts. In Central Estonia the amounts of precipitation during the vegetation seasons of 2009 and 2010 were 120% and 114%, respectively, of normal long-term average (277 mm). The precipitation amounts for North Estonia were 74% and 67%, respectively, of normal long-term average (268 mm). Besides, the temporal distribution of precipitation was different in North and Central Estonia.

In July 2009 North Estonia suffered from drought and normal rainfall came only in August. In Central Estonia it rained a lot in both months. The July of 2010 was very rainy in North Estonia while in Central Estonia rainfalls were scanty. In August 2010 the situation was the opposite: it was dry in North Estonia while in Central Estonia the amount of precipitation reached almost the double monthly norm. During the two experimental years the rainfall in July and in August made up 88% of the monthly norm in North Estonia and 129% in Central Estonia.

### Microbiological composition

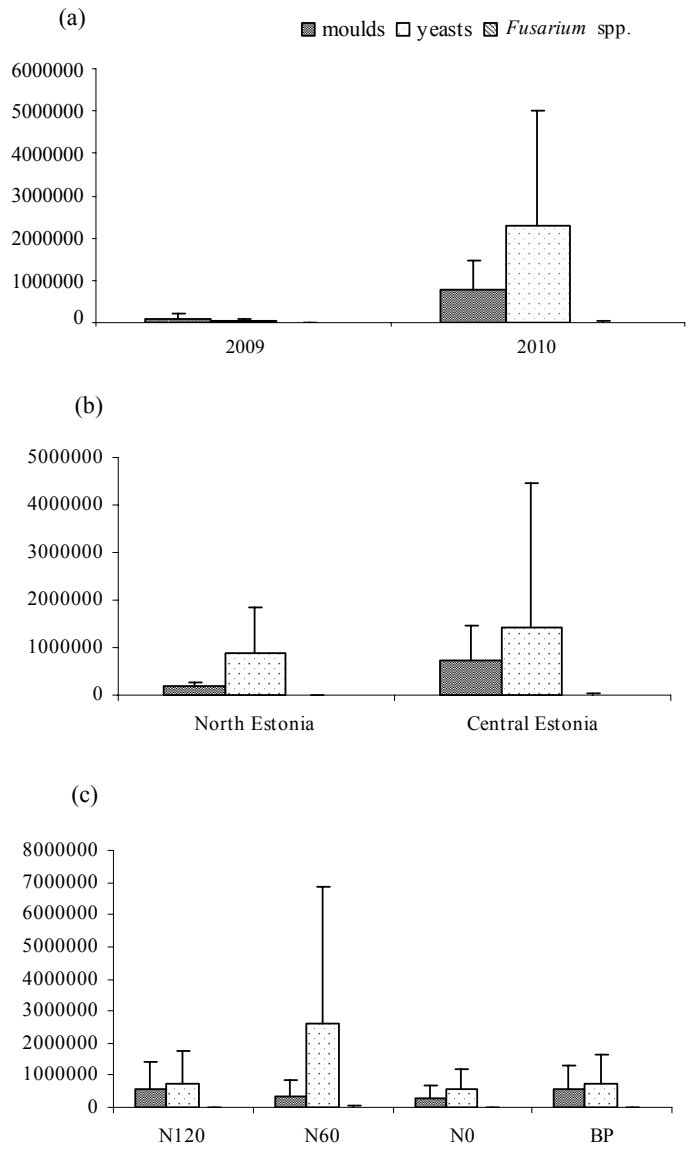
Our results of microbiological analysis of grain showed that the microbiological composition differed greatly by the groups of microfungi (Fig. 1). Olstorpe et al. (2010) also detected that the microbial flora in barley grain varies considerably and the microbial population from the field changes during storage. In our study the common genera of moulds were *Cladosporium*, *Acremonium*, and *Fusarium*. *Cladosporium* spp. are among the most common saprophytes on cereals. *Fusarium* spp.



**Fig. 1.** Average total abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. (CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry matter) on barley grain in 2009 and 2010.

are pathogens, which produce mycotoxins on cereal grains (Suproniene et al., 2011). *Acremonium* spp. appear in soil and associate with plants (Domsch et al., 2007; Vujanovic et al., 2012). In 2009 moulds were the most common microfungi group on barley grain while in 2010 yeasts (species not determined) dominated (Fig. 1). The overall abundance of yeasts on barley grain was higher compared to the overall abundance of moulds and *Fusarium* spp. Yeasts increase the pH and harm the storage stability of cereals (Middelhoven & van Baalen, 1988). However, yeasts may also have positive effects, inhibiting the growth of moulds on the moist cereal grains (Passoth & Schnürer, 2003; Druvefors & Schnürer, 2005) and enhancing the nutritional value of animal feed (Bui & Galzy, 1990). Yeasts are useful and necessary for the fermentation processes of cereals, especially in cereal silage and in the beer industry (Fleet, 2007; Olstorpe et al., 2010).

Compared with the abundance of moulds and yeasts that of *Fusarium* spp. was relatively low, constituting only 1.6% of the total abundance of moulds and yeasts. Krysinska-Traczyk et al. (2007) found that *Fusarium* strains have been very rarely compared to the common species of moulds and yeasts. The reason may be that some yeasts and *Acremonium* spp. inhibit the growth and progression of *Fusarium* spp. on the grain (Vujanovic et al., 2012). However, in 2010 the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. was higher compared to the 2009 trial (Fig. 2a). An increase of precipitation in July during the time of anthesis and seed formation may significantly raise the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. on the grains. Furthermore, a high precipitation amount during the growing season, particularly during the pre-harvest period, could increase the abundance of moulds on the grain (Sutton, 1982). This means that weather conditions are extremely important for the development of various microfungi (Torp & Nirenberg, 2004; Uhlig et al., 2007; Tirado et al., 2010; West et al., 2012). The development of yeasts was favoured by 2–3 degrees higher than average air temperatures in 2010. It was also observed that an increase of yeasts could cause



**Fig. 2.** Comparison of the abundance (CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry grain) of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. between (a) 2009 and 2010, (b) trial locations, and (c) different amounts of nitrogen applied at the stem stage of barley (N120 = 120 kgN ha<sup>-1</sup>, N60 = 60 kgN ha<sup>-1</sup>, N0 = no ammonium nitrate added, BP = barley-pea mixed crop).

a decrease of moulds. Despite the erratic precipitation in both habitats during 2010, a high abundance of yeasts was registered in both test locations.

The results a two years of trial showed that the average abundance of moulds in barley samples from Central Estonia was four times higher and the abundance of yeasts two times higher compared to the samples from North Estonia (Fig. 2b). As we used the same sowing time, fertilization, varieties, crop protection, and harvesting time in different locations, this indicates that the weather conditions in the growth location were more important for the formation of the abundance of moulds and yeasts than agronomic practices. In addition, the formation of the microbial composition on grain is significantly affected by interactions between moulds and yeasts (Fernandez et al., 2008; Vujanovic et al., 2012).

The differences between the abundances of microfungal groups from trials with different nitrogen levels were not statistically significant (Fig. 2c). The highest abundance of yeasts was observed in the N60 variants whereas the highest average abundance of moulds was shown by the BP and N120 variants. In the trial variant N60 the highest percentage of yeasts (87%) and the lowest percentage of moulds (12%) were observed. In the trial variants where the percentage of yeasts in the microbiological composition was lower (55–65%), the percentage of moulds was higher (about 33–44% of the total fungal abundance). This indicates a potential positive effect of yeasts in reducing moulds in the microbiological composition of barley grain. Consequently, the effect of soil nitrogen content on the abundance of microfungal groups was less significant than the impact of the weather. Apparently, the use of different dosages of nitrogen in the cultivation of barley as a pure crop or a mixed crop with pea did not have a direct impact on the microbiology of barley grain in Central and North Estonia. The effect of soil nitrogen content and abundance of moulds, particularly *Fusarium* spp., and plant diseases has been studied by several researchers. In some cases the reports show that a low level of nitrogen tends to promote the infection by *Fusarium* spp. while a high level of nitrogen reduces the grain contamination with *Fusarium* spp. (Yang et al., 2010). However, in another study exactly the opposite conclusion was drawn: the high levels of nitrogen were found to favour the contamination of grain with *Fusarium* spp. (Champeil et al., 2004).

Another important aspect is agro-ecological conditions, which may also affect the content of moulds, especially *Fusarium* spp., on cereals. Through the implementation of crop rotation, moderate fertilization, and use of pesticides the development of the *Fusarium* fungi as well as the emergence of mycotoxins could be reduced (Edwards, 2004). In our study the abundance of *Fusarium* spp. was not affected by the level of nitrogen. We found that the effect of weather conditions during the growing season in the growth location was more important for the abundance of microfungi than the effect of fertilization with nitrogen: we did not observe any significant impact of soil nitrogen content on the abundance of moulds, yeasts, and *Fusarium* spp. on barley grain.

In Estonia no guidelines have been established for counting moulds and yeasts on grain. To assess whether the microbiological quality of barley grain is suitable for food or feed the indicators of Schmidt-Lorenz (1980) and Baumgart & Firnhaber

**Table 1.** Suitability of barley from the experiment for microbiological quality of food and feed according to Schmidt-Lorenz (1980) and Baumgart & Firnhaber (1993) indicators for cereal crops (CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry grain)

Location	2009		2010	
	Moulds	Yeasts	Moulds	Yeasts
Central Estonia	$5.9 \times 10^3$	$6.56 \times 10^4$	$13.7 \times 10^5$	$28.2 \times 10^5$
North Estonia	$14.9 \times 10^4$	$3.5 \times 10^4$	$19.4 \times 10^4$	$17.5 \times 10^5$

Indicator for food  $3 \times 10^4$ ; for feed  $4 \times 10^4$ – $8 \times 10^4$ .

(1993) are used. To meet the quality standards of food grain and feed grain the abundance of moulds or yeasts must not exceed  $3 \times 10^4$  CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry matter and  $4 \times 10^4$ – $8 \times 10^4$  CFU g<sup>-1</sup> of dry matter, respectively (Lõiveke et al., 2004). According to microbiological quality indicators, in 2010 the barley grain did not correspond to the Schmidt-Lorenz (1980) and Baumgart & Firnhaber (1993) indicators for feed and food. In 2009 the barley grain grown in Central Estonia met the requirements for feed but not for food (Table 1).

The saprophytic and pathogenic fungi on barley kernels induce various symptoms. Although seed damage begins before harvest, it may increase if grains are stored under moist or wet conditions or they are harvested late (Wiese, 1987). At harvest and storage of cereals, spore containing material and humidity combined with temperature are factors affecting mould and yeasts formation in cereals (Schrödter, 2004).

CONCLUSIONS

The trials of this study were conducted under contrasting weather conditions; therefore we cannot draw any definitive conclusions on the basis of the two-year results. Still, our results showed that the most frequent fungi on the analysed barley grain were yeasts. The abundance of moulds on barley was lower in North Estonia than in Central Estonia. The total abundance of microfungi was most affected by the weather conditions during the vegetation season in both locations. Growing barley at different soil nitrogen levels in pure crops and mixed crops with pea did not have any impact on the amount of microfungi groups in the barley yield.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The authors thank the Estonian Ministry of Agriculture for financial support to the project ‘The moulds affecting the quality and safety of the Estonian grain and reduction of their unfavourable influence’.

## REFERENCES

- Baumgart, J. & Firnhaber, J. 1993. *Mikrobiologische Untersuchungen von Lebensmitteln*. Behr's Verlag, Hamburg.
- Booth, C. 1971. *The Genus Fusarium*. Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey, England.
- Bothmer, R. von, van Hintum, T., Knüpffer, H., & Sato, K. (eds). 2003. *Diversity in Barley* (*Hordeum vulgare*). Elsevier Science B.V., Amsterdam, The Netherlands.
- Bui, K. & Galzy, P. 1990. Food yeast. In *Yeast Technology* (Spencer, J. F. T. & Spencer, D. M., eds), pp. 241–265. Springer, Berlin, Germany.
- Champeil, A., Doré, T., & Fourbet, J. F. 2004. *Fusarium* head blight: epidemiological origin of the effects of cultural practices on head blight attacks and the production of mycotoxins by *Fusarium* in wheat grains. *Plant Science*, **166**, 1389–1415.
- Domsch, K. H., Gams, W., & Anderson, T.-H. 2007. *Compendium of Soil Fungi*. 2nd edn. IHW Verlag, Eching, Germany.
- Druvefors, U. Å. & Schnürer, J. 2005. Mold-inhibitory activity of different yeast species during airtight storage of wheat grain. *FEMS Yeast Research*, **5**(4–5), 373–378.
- Edwards, S. G. 2004. Influence of agricultural practices on fusarium infection of cereals and subsequent contamination of grain by trichothecene mycotoxins. *Toxicology Letters*, **153**(1), 29–35.
- Edwards, S. 2007. Investigation of fusarium mycotoxins in UK barley and oat production. Project Report No. 415. Harper Adams University College, Newport, Shropshire, UK.
- Estonian Centre for Standardisation. 2001. EVS-EN ISO 6887-1:2001. Microbiology of food and animal feeding stuffs – Preparation of test samples. Initial suspension and decimal dilutions for microbiological examination. Part 1: General rules for the preparation of the initial suspension and decimal dilutions.
- Estonian Second National Report under the United Nation's Framework Convention on Climate Change. 1998.
- FAO, ISSS, ISRIC. 1998. *World Reference Base for Soil Resources. World Soil Resources Report*. Rome.
- Fernandez, M. R., Huber, D., Basnyat, P., & Zentner, R. P. 2008. Impact of agronomic practices on populations of *Fusarium* and other fungi in cereal and noncereal crop residues on the Canadian Prairies. *Soil and Tillage Research*, **100**, 60–71.
- Fleet, G. H. 2007. Yeasts in foods and beverages: impact on product quality and safety. *Current Opinion in Biotechnology*, **18**(2), 170–175.
- Gerlach, W. & Nirenberg, H. 1982. *The Genus Fusarium: A Pictorial Atlas*. Mitteilungen aus der Biologischen Bundesanstalt für Land- und Forstwirtschaft. Kommissionsverlag Paul Parey, Berlin.
- Freyer, B. 2003. *Fruchtfolgen. Konventionell. Integriert. Biologisch*. Eugen Ulmer Verlag, Stuttgart, Germany.
- Ibáñez-Vea, M., Lizarraga, E., González-Peñas, E., & López de Cerain, A. 2012. Co-occurrence of type-A and type-B trichothecenes in barley from a northern region of Spain. *Food Control*, **25**(1), 81–88.
- Ingver, A., Tamm, I., Tamm, Ü., Kangor, T., & Koppel, R. 2010. The characteristics of spring cereals in changing weather in Estonia. *Agronomy Research*, **8** (Special Issue III), 553–562.
- ICC Standard No. 146. 1992. Enumeration of Yeasts and Moulds (Spatula Method).
- Krysinska-Traczyk, E., Perkowski, J., & Dutkiewicz, J. 2007. Levels of fungi and mycotoxins in the samples of grain and grain dust collected from five various cereal crops in Eastern Poland. *Annals of Agricultural and Environmental Medicine*, **14**(1), 159–167.
- Legzdina, L. & Buerstmayr, H. 2004. Comparison of infection with *Fusarium* head blight and accumulation of mycotoxins in grain of hulless and covered barley. *Journal of Cereal Science*, **40**(1), 61–67.

- Lõiveke, H., Laitamm, H., & Sarand, R.-J. 2003. *Fusarium* fungi as potential toxicants on cereals and grain feed grown in Estonia during 1973–2001. *Agronomy Research*, **1**(2), 185–196.
- Lõiveke, H., Ilumäe, E., & Laitamm, H. 2004. Microfungi in grain and grain feeds and their potential toxicity. *Agronomy Research*, **2**(2), 195–205.
- Lori, G. A., Sisterna, M. N., Sarandon, S. J., Rizzo, I., & Chidichimo, H. 2009. Fusarium head blight in wheat: impact of tillage and other agronomic practices under natural infection. *Crop Protection*, **28**, 495–502.
- Mankevičienė, A., Gaurilėikienė, I., Dabkevičius, Z., Semaškienė, R., Mačkinaite, R., & Supronienė, S. 2006. Mycotoxin contamination of Lithuanian-grown cereal grains and factors determining it. *Ekologija*, **3**, 21–27.
- Medina, A., Valle-Algarra, F. M., Mateo, R., Gimeno-Adelantado, J. V., Mateo, F., & Jiménez, M. 2006. Survey of the mycobiota of Spanish malting barley and evaluation of the mycotoxin producing potential of species of *Alternaria*, *Aspergillus* and *Fusarium*. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, **108**(2), 196–203.
- Middelhoven, W. J. & van Baalen, A. H. M. 1988. Development of the yeast flora of whole-crop maize during ensiling and during subsequent aerobiosis. *Journal of the Science of Food and Agriculture*, **42**(3), 199–207.
- Newman, C. W. & Newman, R. K. 2006. A brief history of barley foods. *Cereal Foods World*, **51**(1), 4–7.
- Olstorpe, M., Schnürer, J., & Passoth, V. 2010. Microbial changes during storage of moist crimped cereal barley grain under Swedish farm conditions. *Animal Feed Science and Technology*, **156**(1–2), 37–46.
- Passoth, V. & Schnürer, J. 2003. Non-conventional yeasts in antifungal application. In *Functional Genetics of Industrial Yeasts* (de Winde, J. H., ed.), pp. 279–319. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Heidelberg, Germany.
- Placinta, C. M., D’Mello, J. P. F., & Macdonald, A. M. C. 1999. A review of worldwide contamination of cereal grains and animal feed with *Fusarium* mycotoxins. *Animal Feed Science and Technology*, **78**(1–2), 21–37.
- Rabie, C. J., Lübben, A., Marais, G. J., & Jansen van Vuuren, H. 1997. Enumeration of fungi in barley. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, **35**(2), 117–127.
- Richard, J. L. 2007. Some major mycotoxins and their mycotoxicoses. An overview. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, **119**(1–2), 3–10.
- Šarić, M., Škrinjar, M., Dimić, G., Filipović, N., & Rašić, J. 1997. Changes in hygienic and technological wheat quality caused by mould infection. *Acta Alimentaria*, **26**, 255–269.
- Schmidt-Lorenz, W. 1980. *Sammlung von Vorschriften zur mikrobiologischen Untersuchung von Lebensmitteln. Produktgruppe 27. Futtergrundstoffe und Mischfutter*. Verlag Chemie, Weinheim, Germany.
- Schrödter, R. 2004. Influence of harvest and storage conditions on trichothecenes levels in various cereals. *Toxicology Letters*, **153**, 47–49.
- Siegel, D. & Babuscio, T. 2011. Mycotoxin management in the European cereal trading sector. *Food Control*, **22**, 1145–1153.
- Supronienė, S., Mankevičienė, A., & Kadziene, G. 2011. The effect of different tillage-fertilization practices on the mycoflora of wheat grains. *Agricultural and Food Science*, **20**, 315–326.
- Sutton, J. C. 1982. Epidemiology of wheat head blight and maize ear rot caused by *Fusarium graminearum*. *Canadian Journal of Plant Pathology*, **4**(2), 195–209.
- Tirado, M. C., Clarke, R., Jaykus, L. A., McQuatters-Gollop, A., & Frank, J. M. 2010. Climate change and food safety: a review. *Food Research International*, **43**, 1745–1765.
- Torp, M. & Nirenberg, H. I. 2004. *Fusarium langsethiae* sp. nov. on cereals in Europe. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, **95**(3), 247–256.
- Uhlig, S., Jestoi, M., & Parikka, P. 2007. *Fusarium avenaceum* – the North European situation. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, **119**(1–2), 17–24.

- Vujanovic, V., Mavragani, D., & Hamel, C. 2012. Fungal communities associated with durum wheat production system: a characterization by growth stage, plant organ and preceding crop. *Crop Protection*, **37**, 26–34.
- West, J. S., Holdgate, S., Townsend, J. A., Edwards, S. G., Jennings, P., & Fitt, B. D. L. 2012. Impacts of changing climate and agronomic factors on fusarium ear blight of wheat in the UK. *Fungal Ecology*, **5**(1), 53–61.
- Wiese, M. V. 1987. *Compendium of Wheat Diseases*. 2nd edn. The American Phytopathological Society Press, St Paul, MN.
- Wolf-Hall, C. E. 2007. Mold and mycotoxin problem encountered during malting and brewing. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, **119**(1–2), 89–94.
- Yang, F., Jensen, J. D., Spliid, N. H., Svensson, B., Jacobsen, S., Jørgensen, L. N., et al. 2010. Investigation of the effect of nitrogen on severity of Fusarium Head Blight in barley. *Journal of Proteomics*, **73**(4), 743–752.
- Yli-Mattila, T. 2011. Detection of trichothecene-producing *Fusarium* species in cereals in Northern Europe and Asia. *Agronomy Research*, **9** (Special Issue II), 521–526.







**Karron, E.**, Runno-Paurson, E., Lõiveke, H., Islamov, B., Kütt, M-L.,  
Talve, T., Lauringson, E., Hõrak, H., Edesi, L., Nüinemets, Ü. 2020.

Application of widely used fungicides doesnot necessarily affect grain  
yield, and incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT2 and  
T2 in spring barley in northern climates.

*Kvasný Průmysl*, 66 (1), 215–223.



# Application of widely used fungicides does not necessarily affect grain yield, and incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in spring barley in northern climates

Elina Karron<sup>1†</sup>, Eve Runno-Paurson<sup>3\*†</sup>, Heino Lõiveke<sup>2\*\*</sup>, Bulat Islamov<sup>2</sup>, Mary-Liis Kütt<sup>4</sup>, Tiina Talve<sup>1</sup>, Enn Lauringson<sup>3</sup>, Hanna Hõrak<sup>3</sup>, Liina Edesi<sup>1</sup>, Ülo Niinemets<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Department of Agrotechnology, Estonian Crop Research Institute, J. Aamisepa 1, 48309, Jõgeva, Estonia

<sup>2</sup> Department of Plant Protection, Estonian Crop Research Institute, J. Aamisepa 1, 48309, Jõgeva, Estonia

<sup>3</sup> Chair of Crop Science and Plant Biology, Institute of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences, Estonian University of Life Sciences, Kreutzwaldi 5, 51006 Tartu, Estonia

<sup>4</sup> Institute of Technology, University of Tartu, Nooruse 1, Tartu 50411, Estonia

\*corresponding e-mail: [eve.runno-paurson@emu.ee](mailto:eve.runno-paurson@emu.ee)

†Equal contribution as first co-author

\*\*in memoriam

## Abstract

Fungicides are widely used to reduce *Fusarium* infections and grain contamination by mycotoxins and increase the yield in cereals, but the efficacy of fungicide treatments in varying climates has not been systematically explored. Field experiments with Estonian spring barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) cv. 'Maali' were carried out in three successive years 2012–2014 with strongly varying weather conditions to study the effects of three fungicides, Folicur (active ingredient tebuconazole), Falcon Forte (prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine) and Archer Top (fenpropidin, propiconazole), on the yield, incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and on the contamination of grain with mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2. The fungicides were sprayed once a year at spring barley flowering time. The weather conditions during the three years of study were extremely different. The content of mycotoxin DON, HT2 and T2 was low. The spraying with fungicides had not a clear effect on the barley yield and 1 000 kernel weight, and the study year was primarily the main factor that affected barley yield ( $p < 0.05$ ) and 1 000 kernel weight ( $p < 0.05$ ). The impact of year together with fungicide treatment had a significant effect on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. ( $p < 0.05$ ) and on the incidence of mycotoxin DON in barley kernels ( $p < 0.001$ ), but did not have a clear effect on the incidence of mycotoxins HT2 and T2.

**Key words:** spring cereal, pesticide, moulds, trichothecenes

## 1 Introduction

Spring barley is the most widely grown spring cereal crop in Estonia. In 2016–2018 the spring barley growing area was 36% of all cereal crops growing area and 56% of the spring cereals area (Statistics Estonia, 2019). Spring barley for Estonia is an economically important crop since, in 2006, 63% of barley grain was exported. In 2016 in Esto-

nia, 36% spring barley was used as animal feed, 5% as seed and 0.3% of barley was used for human consumption (Statistics Estonia, 2016). On average, 2% of globally produced barley is used directly as human food, 25% is used for malting and brewery industry and the main part of the barley is used for animal feed (Baik and Ullrich, 2008). In spring

barley, the *Fusarium* Link ex Fr. causes worldwide disease and grain contamination with mycotoxins (Parikka et al., 2012; Nielsen et al., 2014; Horky et al., 2018). In Northern Europe, the *Fusarium* head blight (FHB) caused mainly by *F. graminearum sensu stricto*, *F. culmorum*, *F. poae*, *F. sporotrichioides*, *F. langsethiae*, *F. tricinctum* and *F. avenaceum*, reduces grain quality and the usefulness of grain for food and feed purposes by producing a variety of mycotoxins, of which most common are deoxynivalenol (DON), T-2, HT-2 and nivalenol (NIV) (Yli-Mattila et al., 2011, 2013; Hieta-niemi et al., 2016). In earlier studies in Estonia it was found that *Fusarium* spp. were present in 79% of feed barley samples and on average 29% of spring barley grains were contaminated with *Fusarium* spp. Dominant species identified in spring barley grains were *F. avenaceum*, *F. sporotrichioides*, *F. poae*, *F. oxysporum*, *F. solani* and *F. culmorum* (Lõiveke et al., 2003). In 2006 and 2007, mycotoxins were present in 41% and 66% of feed cereal samples respectively, and it was demonstrated that the mould count and the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. increases with increasing total precipitation and precipitation frequency during the flowering and pre-harvest time of the cereals (Lõiveke et al., 2008). Field trials with wheat showed that the use of the fungicides in moist and wet vegetation period decreased the count of moulds and *Fusarium* spp. in grain (Lõiveke, 2004). The results of the study confirmed that Estonian climatic conditions are favourable for mycotoxin production in cereals during vegetation period, but no correlation was found between the mould count, *Fusarium* spp. count and accumulation of mycotoxins (Lõiveke, 2004). The use of chemical control measures such as fungicide spray at cereal anthesis stage has been well investigated and is recommended for prevention of mycotoxin accumulation in grain (Wegulo et al., 2015). Lõiveke et al. (2004) investigated the effect of 14 different fungicides on the incidence of *Fusarium* fungi in winter wheat (*Triticum aestivum*) grain. The authors found that the fungicide containing a combination of active ingredients fenpropimorph, prochloraze and propiconazole decreased the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in 75–100% of winter wheat kernels. Additionally, Sooväli et al. (2017) investigated the effect of barley seed treatment by fungicides containing various active ingredients. In greenhouse trials it was found that seed treatment before sowing of spring barley with different fungicide preparations containing tebuconazole alone, commercial mixtures of triticonazole and prochlorazole, fludioxonil and cyproconazole, fludioxonil and difenoconazole did not reduce the count of seed-borne inoculum of *Fusarium* spp. However, the active ingredients of triazole group of fungicides containing a combination of prothioconazole and tebuconazole were most effective against the *Fusarium* fungi (Sooväli et al., 2017).

Studies conducted in Europe, Scandinavia and North America showed that the mycotoxin DON was present in 58–91%, mycotoxin T-2 in 50–61% and its deacetylated form mycotoxin HT-2 in 12–50% of barley grain samples. Thus, the mycotoxin DON is the most common toxin in barley samples (Pettersson, 1996; Perkowski et al., 2003). Fungicide treatments to protect barley against *Fusarium* spp. and reduce mycotoxin accumulation in field conditions have resulted in controversial outcomes. In the Baltic region, attempts to control infestation of spring barley grains by mycotoxins have been carried out in Lithuania in a two-year study (Semaškiene et al., 2006), but the experiments were conducted in relatively warm and dry conditions, and there is no information about the efficacy of key fungicides in cooler and more humid climates further north. The aim of the present study was to investigate the impact of fungicide treatment: 1) on the yield and 1 000 kernel weight of spring barley, 2) on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp., to identify the effect of pure and mixed active ingredients of commercial fungicides on the production of the toxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in the spring barley grain in field experiments. Additionally, the results of the current study allow to provide practical recommendations for farmers to reduce *Fusarium* spp. infection and mycotoxins infestation of barley grains.

## 2 Materials and methods

The field trials were carried out in 2012–2014 at the Estonian Crop Research Institute experimental area in Kõbu (59°27'N, 24°63'E) in North-Estonia. The soil was a sandy loam Gleysol according to WRB classification. The soil chemical analysis was carried out in the Laboratory of Agrochemistry of Agricultural Research Centre. The soil was weakly acid (pH 5.6), with high organic carbon (3.3%) and total phosphorus (139 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) content, medium calcium (2271 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>), magnesium (86 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>), copper (1.6 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) and boron (1.35 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) content, and low potassium (51 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) and manganese (57 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) content. The experimental area was ploughed each autumn. The field plot size was 25 m<sup>2</sup> and the experiments were randomized in four replications. Two row spring barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) Estonian cultivar 'Maali' was used with a seed sowing rate of 550 seeds per m<sup>2</sup>. The plots were fertilized with a complex mineral fertilizer 15N-15P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>-15K<sub>2</sub>O-9S (amount 270 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>, nitrogen 40 kg, phosphorus 18 kg, potassium 36 kg and sulphur 24 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) at sowing time. Ammonium nitrate (N 60 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) was added in the beginning of stem elongation (BBCH 30) by top-dressing. The preceding crop was spring wheat. The fungicide treatments were applied as follows: 1) untreated control;

2) treated with Folicur 1.0 l ha<sup>-1</sup>, (active ingredient 250 g l<sup>-1</sup> tebuconazole); 3) treated with Falcon Forte 1.0 l ha<sup>-1</sup>, (active ingredients 53 g l<sup>-1</sup> prothioconazole, 224 g l<sup>-1</sup> spiroxamine, 148 g l<sup>-1</sup> tebuconazole); 4) treated with Archer Top 400 EC 0.8 l ha<sup>-1</sup>, (active ingredients 275 g l<sup>-1</sup> fenpropidin and 125 g l<sup>-1</sup> propiconazole). In each case, the fungicides were applied with 300 l ha<sup>-1</sup> water. The treatments with fungicides were carried out at flowering time, BBCH 65. For weed control, herbicide MCPA (2-methyl-4-chlorophenoxyacetic acid) was applied at a dose 2.0 l ha<sup>-1</sup> in 400 l ha<sup>-1</sup> water. No other pesticides were used.

### 2.1 Yield and 1000 kernel weight

Mature spring barley crop was harvested by a combine from each trial plot. The yield of every plot was dried, sorted, weighed and the samples were taken for the analysis of dry matter and 1 000 kernel weight. The hectare yield,  $Y_a$  (kg ha<sup>-1</sup>), was calculated as:  $Y_a = S_p D_p / A_p / 100$  where  $S_p$  is the plot yield (kg),  $A_p$  is the plot area (ha), and  $D_p$  is the standard percentage of dry matter (86%).

### 2.2 Incidence of *Fusarium* spp.

1.5 kg grain samples were taken from each variant for analysis of the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in barley grain. The samples were dried and cleaned from debris and small kernels using a sieve with mesh size of 2 mm. One hundred kernels from each sample were taken. The kernels were cleaned in 1% sodium hypochlorite, and rinsed twice with distilled water. After drying, the kernels were put in a Petri dish on the Czapek-Dox medium (35 g Czapek-Dox broth, 15 g agar, 1 ml dichloran, 1 ml tetracycline, and 1000 ml MQ water). The plates were held under a day-night cycle (8 hr light/16 hr dark) at room temperature (20°C) for seven days, and then the number of the kernels contaminated with *Fusarium* spp. was counted. The *Fusarium* isolates from contaminated kernels were cultured on the PDA (potato dextrose agar) in 90 mm Petri dishes. The second isolation was done after a week in PDA and CLA (carnation leaf-piece agar). After 14 days, the *Fusarium* species were determined using a light microscope Olympus BX 51 (magnitude 100x) according to Leslie and Summerell (2006).

### 2.3 DON, HT-2 and T-2 quantification

Gas chromatography mass-spectrometry (GC-MS, Agilent 7890A and Agilent 5975C) was used for the determination of mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2. The mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 were analysed according to the trichothecene analysis method by Saastamoinen and Saloniemi (1997). The detection threshold for each mycotoxin was 21.0 ± 0.5 µg kg<sup>-1</sup>. Three replicate injections were taken from each variant for mycotoxin analysis.

### 2.4 The weather conditions

The air temperature, sum of precipitation and day of rainfall data were recorded by the weather station of the field experiments in Saku (Table 1).

### 2.5 The statistical analyses

Two factorial ANOVA was used for 2012–2014 field experiments data evaluation. Because the results strongly varied between the years, we used Tukey-Kramer Honest Significant Difference (HSD) test separately in each trial year. Average yield, 1 000 kernel weight (four replicate plots per treatment), incidence of *Fusarium* spp. (the percentage of infected kernels, three replicates per treatment) and concentrations of mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 (three replicates per treatment) were calculated for each treatment and study year. The concentrations of toxins T2 and HT2 were summarized since toxin T2 is metabolized to toxin HT2, and co-occurs in the grains (Nathanail et al., 2015; Hjelkrem et al., 2018). In all statistical tests, the level of significance was  $p < 0.05$ .

## 3 Results

### 3.1 The weather in experimental years

The weather conditions during the three years of study were extremely different (Table 1). During the 2012 growing season the weather was rainy and cool compared to the long term average weather conditions (Table 1). With a lot of precipitation in June (83.6 mm), July (128.0 mm) and August (103.0 mm), the total amount of precipitation was 42–47% higher than the long-term average (57,90 and 73 mm, respectively). Overall, the weather conditions in 2013 were hot and dry, but August, when barley matured, was very rainy (110.0 mm) (Table 1). In 2014, the air temperatures and the amount of precipitation varied each month. June was cool (12.5°C) and wet (81.4 mm). Thereafter, July was hot (19.0°C) and dry (42.8 mm), August hot (16.5°C) with normal precipitation (Table 1). The results of our study showed that compared to 2013 and 2014, the rainy weather and low temperatures during the growing period in 2012 (Table 1) favoured grain contamination with mycotoxins DON and HT2+T2 in all trial variants (Table 4). At the same time, the average barley grain infestation with *Fusarium* spp. was low (3.8%) (Table 3). In 2013, dry and warm growing season combined with rainy and warm weather during maturation (Table 1) was favourable for contamination with the mycotoxin DON in barley grain in all trial variants (Table 4) and average incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was 15.3% (Table 3). In the warmth and normal precipitation levels of 2014 (Table 1) we detected mycotoxins DON, HT2 and T2 in both untreated

ed and tebuconazole variants of barley grain (Table 4) and the average incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in barley grain was 10.9% (Table 3).

### 3.2 The yield of spring barley and 1 000 kernel weight

The average three-year barley yield was 3 058 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> (Table 2), but varied between growing years from

898 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> in 2012 to 4 286 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> in 2014 ( $p < 0.05$ ). The highest average yield was achieved by untreated control (3 224 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) and the lowest in plots treated with fenpropidin and prothioconazole (2 971 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>), but these differences between the average yields for three years were not significant due to large variability that resulted from the exceptionally low yield in 2012

**Table 1** The weather conditions in the Saku experimental area, North-Estonia in 2012–2014

Month	Decade	Air Temperature (°C)				Precipitation (mm)				Number of rain days		
		2012	2013	2014	Long-term average	2012	2013	2014	Long-term average	2012	2013	2014
May	I	8	10	5.3		20.6	0	22.2		4	0	6
	II	10.2	13.5	11.9		30.8	28.6	12.8		5	3	5
	III	11.8	14.7	14.4		5.8	33.8	8.6		3	8	5
		10.1	12.8	10.7	9.7	57.2	62.4	43.6	49.0	12	11	16
June	I	9.7	17.3	15.2		27.2	4.2	17.2		5	2	4
	II	13.2	14.1	11.7		18.0	23.4	30.2		4	2	8
	III	12.8	18.7	10.7		38.4	12.6	34.0		7	1	5
		11.9	16.7	12.5	14.5	83.6	40.2	81.4	57.0	16	5	17
July	I	18.1	16.8	17.2		16.8	23.2	34.8		2	3	5
	II	14.6	16.3	18		87.2	6.8	3.0		6	3	2
	III	17.9	18	21.6		23.6	11.6	5.0		6	3	3
		16.9	17.1	19.0	16.3	128	41.6	42.8	90.0	14	9	10
August	I	15.3	18.4	20.6		34.4	55	8.6		7	4	2
	II	14.1	16	16.4		26.4	49.8	8.0		2	7	9
	III	13.1	14.8	12.9		42.6	5.2	52.0		8	2	7
		14.1	16.3	16.5	15.3	103.0	110.0	68.6	73.0	17	13	18
Average/Total		13.2	15.7	14.7	14.0	372.0	254.0	236.0	269.0	59	38	61

Long-term average values refer to the time period 1980–2010.

**Table 2** The yield and 1000 kernel weight in spring barley in 2012–2014

Treatment	2012	2013	2014	Mean
Yield, kg ha <sup>-1</sup>				
Untreated	765 <sup>Cb</sup>	4167 <sup>Ba</sup>	4740 <sup>Aa</sup>	3224 <sup>a</sup>
Tebuconazole (Folicur, 1.0 l ha <sup>-1</sup> )	1097 <sup>Ba</sup>	4198 <sup>Aa</sup>	3848 <sup>Aa</sup>	3048 <sup>a</sup>
Prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine (Falcon Forte 1.0 l ha <sup>-1</sup> )	904 <sup>Bab</sup>	3738 <sup>Aa</sup>	4319 <sup>Aa</sup>	2987 <sup>a</sup>
Fenpropidin, propiconazole (Archer Top 0.8 l ha <sup>-1</sup> )	826 <sup>Bab</sup>	3853 <sup>Aa</sup>	4235 <sup>Aa</sup>	2971 <sup>a</sup>
Mean	898 <sup>B</sup>	3989 <sup>A</sup>	4286 <sup>A</sup>	
1000 kernel weight (g)				
Untreated	27.0 <sup>Cb</sup>	45.7 <sup>Ab</sup>	43.6 <sup>Bb</sup>	38.8 <sup>a</sup>
Tebuconazole (Folicur, 1.0 l ha <sup>-1</sup> )	28.8 <sup>Ca</sup>	47.9 <sup>Aa</sup>	44.9 <sup>Ba</sup>	40.5 <sup>a</sup>
Prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine (Falcon Forte 1.0 l ha <sup>-1</sup> )	29.5 <sup>Ba</sup>	46.1 <sup>Ab</sup>	45.5 <sup>Aa</sup>	40.4 <sup>a</sup>
Fenpropidin, propiconazole (Archer Top 0.8 l ha <sup>-1</sup> )	28.8 <sup>Ca</sup>	46.3 <sup>Ab</sup>	43.6 <sup>Bb</sup>	39.5 <sup>a</sup>
Mean	28.5 <sup>C</sup>	46.5 <sup>A</sup>	44.4 <sup>B</sup>	

The data were compared by ANOVA followed by HSD test. Different uppercase letters show statistically significant ( $p < 0.05$ ) difference among study years within the treatments and different lowercase letters show significant differences among treatments within studied years.

**Table 3** The incidence (%) of *Fusarium* spp. in barley kernels in 2012–2014

Treatment	2012	2013	2014	Mean
Untreated	3.0A <sup>a</sup>	14.0 <sup>aa</sup>	6.0 <sup>Aa</sup>	7.7 <sup>b</sup>
Tebuconazole (Folicur 1.0)	5.0 <sup>aa</sup>	19.0 <sup>aa</sup>	24.8 <sup>aa</sup>	16.3 <sup>a</sup>
Prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine (Falcon Forte 1.0)	4.0 <sup>aa</sup>	24.1 <sup>aa</sup>	8.0 <sup>Aa</sup>	12.0 <sup>a</sup>
Fenpropidin, propiconazole (Archer Top 0.8)	3.0 <sup>aa</sup>	4.0 <sup>ab</sup>	5.0 <sup>Ab</sup>	4.0 <sup>c</sup>
Mean	3.8 <sup>B</sup>	15.3 <sup>A</sup>	10.9 <sup>AB</sup>	

The data were compared by ANOVA followed by HSD test. Different uppercase letters show statistically significant ( $p < 0.05$ ) differences among study years within the treatments and different lowercase letters show significant differences among treatments within studied years.

**Table 4** Effects of fungicides and year on the DON, HT-2 and T-2 mycotoxins content  $\mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$  in barley kernels in 2012–2014

Treatment	DON $\mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$		
	2012	2013	2014
Untreated	73.3 <sup>a</sup>	63.0 <sup>c</sup>	65.5 <sup>a</sup>
Tebuconazole (Folicur 1.0)	66.0 <sup>b</sup>	63.0 <sup>bc</sup>	64.8 <sup>a</sup>
Prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine (Falcon Forte 1.0)	69.7 <sup>ab</sup>	63.1 <sup>a</sup>	0.0 <sup>b</sup>
Fenpropidin, propiconazole (Archer Top 0.8)	66.0 <sup>b</sup>	63.1 <sup>ab</sup>	0.0 <sup>b</sup>
<i>P</i> value	0.001	0.009	<0.001
Treatment	HT-2 and T-2, $\mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$		
	2012	2013	2014
Untreated	27.5 <sup>b</sup>	0.0 <sup>a</sup>	32.9 <sup>a</sup>
Tebuconazole (Folicur 1.0)	26.2 <sup>bc</sup>	0.0 <sup>a</sup>	32.6 <sup>a</sup>
Prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine (Falcon Forte 1.0)	25.6 <sup>c</sup>	0.0 <sup>a</sup>	0.0 <sup>b</sup>
Fenpropidin, propiconazole (Archer Top 0.8)	62.3 <sup>a</sup>	0.0 <sup>a</sup>	0.0 <sup>b</sup>
<i>P</i> value	<0.001	ns	<0.001
Factor	DON	HT-2 and T-2	
Year	0.001	<0.001	
Treatment	ns	ns	
Year*Treatment	<0.001	<0.001	

Different letters behind the mean values ( $n=3$ ) indicate significant differences ( $p < 0.05$ ) in a category.

(Table 2). The highest barley yield compared to the untreated control, 1 097 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>, was obtained in 2012 in tebuconazole treated plots ( $p < 0.05$ ) (Table 2). No differences in yield among other treatments were observed in 2012 and 2013 (Table 2). The highest yield of barley was obtained in 2014, however the yield in control and treated plots was not significantly different. The overall average 1 000 kernel weight was 39.8 grams, lowest ( $p < 0.05$ ) in 2012 (28.5 grams) and highest in 2013, (46.5 grams) (Table 2). The highest average 1 000 kernel weight in the three years was found in the variant of tebuconazole (40.5 g) and lowest in the variant of untreated control (38.8 g). As the three-year average results among treatments were not significantly different, the treatment with fungicides had no effect on the 1 000 kernel weight (Table 2).

### 3.3 Incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2

The three-year incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was on average 10.0% (Table 3). The impact of year together with fungicide treatment had a significant effect on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. ( $p < 0.05$ ) (Table 3) and on the incidence of mycotoxins (Table 4) in barley kernels ( $p < 0.001$ ). The incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in barley grain was lowest in 2012 and highest in 2013 (Table 3). In 2012, *Fusarium* spp. was present on average in 3.8% of grains (Table 3). In 2013, the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was on average 15.3%, whereas 14.0% of barley grain in the untreated variant was contaminated with *Fusarium* fungi (Table 3). The incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in the variants with tebuconazole or a commercial mixture of three active ingredients (prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine) was 19.0% and 24.1%, respectively. The lowest incidence



of *Fusarium* spp. of only 4% of barley kernels, was found in the commercial mix of active ingredients phenpropidin and propiconazole (Table 3). In 2013 and 2014, spraying with fungicides reduced ( $p < 0.05$ ) the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in grains from plants treated with the commercial mix of active ingredients phenpropidin and propiconazole variants, where the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was only 4% and 5%, respectively (Table 3). The concentration of mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in barley kernels was low during the study. The year effects varied for different treatments for different mycotoxins (Table 4). Mycotoxin DON was detected in all trial variants of barley in 2012 and 2013 and in untreated and tebuconazole variants in 2014. HT2+T2 toxins were present in all variants in 2012 and in the untreated and tebuconazole variants in 2014 (Table 4). In 2012, concentration of the mycotoxin DON was highest ( $p = 0.001$ ) in the untreated variant ( $73.3 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$  barley grain), compared with the treated variants (Table 4). Higher DON levels were also present in barley kernels treated by the commercial mix of three active ingredients prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine ( $69.7 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) compared to barley from the tebuconazole or the commercial mix of fenpropidin and propiconazole variants. In 2012, DON concentrations were significantly lower ( $p = 0.001$ ) in the variants with tebuconazole and with a commercial mix of active ingredients fenpropidin and propiconazole (Table 4). In 2012, mycotoxins HT2+T2 were detected in all trial variants and their concentration was significantly higher ( $62.3 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ( $p = 0.001$ ) in the variant with the commercial mix of active ingredients fenpropidin and propiconazole (Table 4). The lowest HT2+T2 content ( $25.6 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ( $p < 0.05$ ) was found in barley variant treated by the commercial mixture of three active ingredients (prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine) (Table 4).

In 2013 the mycotoxin DON was detected in all trial variants of barley (Table 4). The highest DON content,  $63.1 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ , was found in barley treated with commercial mix of three active ingredients prothioconazole, tebuconazole, spiroxamine and the lowest in barley from untreated variant ( $63.0 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) ( $p = 0.009$ ) (Table 4). In 2013, mycotoxins HT2+T2 were not detected in barley (Table 4).

In 2014 the mycotoxin DON was present only in untreated ( $65.5 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) and tebuconazole-sprayed ( $64.8 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) variants ( $p < 0.001$ ) (Table 4). Mycotoxins HT2+T2 were similarly detected only in the untreated ( $32.9 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ ) and tebuconazole ( $32.6 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) variants, but not in the barley treated by the commercial mix of three active ingredients prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine or by the commercial mix of the active ingredients fenpropidin and propiconazole ( $p < 0.001$ ) (Table 4).

## 4 Discussion

In a three-year field experiment, we studied the effect of fungicide application at flowering time in spring barley on the yield, 1000 kernel weight, incidence of *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2. The results of our study showed that the yield and 1000 kernel weight of spring barley were similar in most fungicide treatments and in untreated control in years with a high barley yield, but not in the year with a low yield. Also, the spraying with fungicides had not a clear effect on the barley yield and 1000 kernel weight, and primarily the study year was the main factor that affected barley yield and 1000 kernel weight. As in our study, Stetkiewicz et al., (2019) also concluded that application of fungicide had no effect on barley yield. From the long-term field trials, the application of fungicides resulted in a significant yield increase in only 35% of cases (Stetkiewicz et al., 2019). On the other hand, in other field trials with spring barley it was shown that the impact of year had a stronger influence on the plant diseases; and spraying of more resistant varieties with fungicides at late growth stage decreased the yield (Sooväli and Koppel, 2009). In field trials designed to compare single to double application of fungicides, the highest yield and 1000 kernel weight were achieved after a double fungicide application (Caldwell et al., 2017). In our trials the barley heads were treated with fungicide only once at the flowering time, and the non-significant effect of fungicides in high-yield years might indicate that one treatment was not enough to get the highest yield and 1000 kernel weight.

In our study, differences in weather among different study years had a stronger influence on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. on kernels compared to the effect of fungicides. The effect of treatment with fungicides varied between the years, and only the fungicide with two active ingredients (fenpropidin and propiconazole) was found to decrease the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in barley. Analogous equivocal results have been observed in other studies. In Lithuanian field trials, the commercial mixture of prothioconazole and tebuconazole effectively decreased *Fusarium* spp. contamination in barley kernels (Semaškiene et al. 2006). In addition, in accordance with our results, it turned out that the weather had a strong impact to the efficiency of fungicides on *Fusarium* spp. (Semaškiene et al., 2006). Unlike our study and that of Semaškiene et al. (2006), several other studies have demonstrated that single fungicides, e.g. tebuconazole, are effective in controlling *Fusarium* incidence. The active ingredients of fungicides may also have a positive impact on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in cereal grain (Gaurilčikienė et al., 2011). We did not find a similar eff-

fect. However, the results of two study years showed that for tebuconazole and for the commercial mix of prothioconazole, tebuconazole and spiroxamine the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. was higher in the barley grain compared to samples that were untreated or treated with the commercial mix containing fenpropidin and propiconazole. Some studies found that various ingredients of fungicides may support the production of trichothecenes by *Fusarium* spp. in wheat (Giraud et al., 2011), also in rye and triticale kernels (Gaurilčikienė et al., 2011). In our study the levels of mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in barley kernels varied from year to year and the application of the fungicides showed a variable effect. Mycotoxin DON was detected in barley kernels in all years, but it occurred only in untreated and tebuconazole-treated variants in 2014. Mycotoxins HT2 + T2 were found in barley grains in all variants in 2012, but only in untreated and tebuconazole-treated variant in 2014. The weather conditions have a strong impact on the incidence of mycotoxins in barley grain. Although the trend showed that the treatment with fungicides reduced the mycotoxin DON in barley grain, the effect of active ingredients on mycotoxin DON in barley was not clear. The efficiency of fungicides in decreasing mycotoxin HT2 and T2 in barley grain was not demonstrated. Similarly, the field trials conducted in the Czech Republic over four years with spring barley revealed, that the mycotoxin content in kernels varied between the years, but the combination of the active fungicide ingredients decreased the accumulation of DON (Vážová et al., 2004). In France, it was also found that in naturally infected conditions in winter barley during three experimental years the average DON content was very low ( $<20 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ ) and the fungicide treatment had an indistinct effect on *Fusarium* infection (Ioos et al., 2005). In our study, the concentration of mycotoxins was also low. Ioos et al., (2005) concluded that in the first experimental year, better effect was achieved using a complex fungicide containing a mixture of active ingredients. In the second year, six single ingredient fungicides had better effect and in the third experimental year, only one fungicide was effective against *Fusarium* spp. Moreover, the treatment with fungicides had no effect on the accumulation of DON and NIV (Ioos et al., 2005). The study of Malachova et al., (2010) with several varieties of brewery barley found that 86% of samples were contaminated with DON and 62% of samples with HT-2. Nevertheless, weather had the strongest impact on the occurrence of mycotoxins (Malachova et al., 2010). Běláková et al., (2014), based on a four-year study with malting barley, also concluded, that the weather influenced the contamination of kernels with mycotoxins. The results of our experiments in field conditions con-

firm that fungicides were not clearly effective in reducing the content of mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in barley grain, because the impact of weather was stronger. Many researchers have found that weather conditions during heading, flowering and ripening time of cereals affected the incidence of *Fusarium* and mycotoxins in cereal kernels; heavy rainfall during these growth stages favoured the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins in grain (Mankevičiene et al., 2011). In the Estonian climate, the flowering, development of kernels and ripening of spring cereals occur from July to the beginning of September. In this study the weather conditions of heading, flowering and ripening stages varied year by year. However, it is in these growth stages that the *Fusarium* spp. infected the heads of cereals and started to produce mycotoxins (Osborne and Stein, 2007; Burlakoti et al., 2011). Edwards (2009) found that weather conditions during the growing season influenced significantly the contamination of barley grain with mycotoxins. The occurrence of different mycotoxins such as DON, 3-ADON, 15-ADON, HT-2, T-2 and fusarenon X, varied between the years (Edwards, 2009). The concentrations of the mycotoxin DON in our study were lower than the maximal limits allowed by the European Commission legislation ( $1\,250 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$ , EC 1881/2006). In earlier research it was declared that the mycotoxin DON occurred most frequently in barley grain in Europe, Scandinavian and North-America, being found in 58–91% of samples, mycotoxin HT-2 was found in 12–50% of barley samples and mycotoxin T-2 was detected in 58–91% of barley samples. The average concentration of DON in Europe is  $189 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$  and in Scandinavian barley it is  $229 \mu\text{g kg}^{-1}$  (Pettersson, 1996; Perkowski et al., 2003).

## 5 Conclusions

A single treatment of spring barley crop with fungicide at flowering time had no effects on the yield and 1000 kernel weight. Three-year average results showed that the effectiveness of fungicides to reduce *Fusarium* fungi and to prevent the grain contamination with mycotoxins varied from year to year. The treatment of spring barley with a fungicide containing a commercial mix of active ingredients fenpropidin and propiconazole decreased the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. in grain. The content of mycotoxins DON, HT2 and T2 in barley grain was influenced by the interactions of the weather during the growing season and depended on the active ingredients of the fungicides. Hence, we suggest that the use of fungicides is not economically viable to decrease the content of mycotoxins in grains.

## 6 Acknowledgements

The study was supported by Estonian Ministry of Rural Affairs in the project „Identification of less known toxins producing moulds, the conditions for occurrence and prevention of hazards in Estonian spring barley“, the European Regional Development Fund (the Center of Excellence EcolChange: Ecology of global change: natural and managed ecosystems) and the Estonian University of Life Sciences base funding projects P190259PKTT and P180273PKTT. We thank Ene Ilumäe for help in conducting the field trials.

## 7 References

- Baik, B.-K., Ullrich, S.E. (2008). Barley for food: Characteristics, improvement, and renewed interest. *Journal of Cereal Science*, 48, 233–242. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jcs.2008.02.002>
- Beľáková, S., Benešová, K., Čáslavský, J., Svoboda, Z. (2014). The occurrence of the selected *Fusarium* mycotoxins in Czech malting barley. *Food Control*, 37, 93–98. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2013.09.033>
- Burlakoti, R. R., Neate, S. M., Adhikari, T. B., Gyawali, S., Salas, B., Stefenson, B. J., and Schwarz, P. B. (2011). Trichothecene profiling and population genetic analysis of *Gibberella zeae* from barley in North Dakota and Minnesota. *Phytopathology* 101, 687–695. <https://doi.org/10.1094/PHYTO-04-10-0101>
- Caldwell, C.D., MacDonalds, D., Jiang, Y., Cheema, M.A., Li, J. (2017). Effects of fungicide combinations for *Fusarium* head blight control on disease incidence, grain yield, and quality of inter wheat, spring wheat and barley. *Canadian Journal of Plant Science* 97, 1036–1045. <https://doi.org/10.1139/cjps-2017-0001>
- Edwards, S. G. (2009). *Fusarium* mycotoxin content of UK organic and conventional barley. *Food Additives and Contaminants*, 26 (8), 1185–1190. <https://doi.org/10.1080/02652030902919418>
- Gaurilčikienė, I., Mankevičienė, A., Supronienė, S. (2011). The effect of fungicides on rye and triticale grain contamination with *Fusarium* fungi and mycotoxins. *Žemdirbyste – Agriculture*, 98, 19–26.
- Giraud, F., Pasquali, M., el Jarroudi, M., Cocco, M., Delfosse, P., Hoffmann, L., Bohn, T. (2011). Timely fungicide application: A strategy to minimize *Fusarium* head blight and associated mycotoxin production in winter wheats. *Journal of Plant Pathology*, 93, 15–18. <https://doi.org/10.4454/jpp.v93i1sup.1214>
- Hietaniemi, V., Rämö, S., Yli-Mattila, T., Jestoi, M., Peltonen, S., Kartio, M., Sieviläinen, E., Koivisto, T., Parikka, P. (2016). Updated survey of *Fusarium* species and toxins in Finnish cereal grains. *Food Additives & Contaminants: Part A*, 33 (5), 831–848. <https://doi.org/10.1080/19440049.2016.1162112>
- Hjelkrem, A.R., Aamost, U.A., Brodal, G., Strand, E.C., Trop, T., Edwards, S.G., Dill-McKey, R., Hoofgaard, I.S. (2018). HT2 and T2 toxins in Norwegian oat grains related to weather conditions at different growth stages. *European Journal of Plant Pathology*, 151, 501–514. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10658-017-1394-3>
- Horky, P., Skalicova, S., Caslavova, I., Deering, A. J., Nevrlka, P., Slama, P., Trojan, V., Skladanka, J. (2018): Effect of fungicidal treatment and storage conditions on content of selected mycotoxin in barley. *Kvasny Prumysl*, 64 (5), 212–216. <https://doi.org/10.18832/kp201827>
- Iloos, R., Belhadj, A., Menez, M., Faure, A. (2005). The effect of fungicides in *Fusarium* spp. and Microdochium nivale and their associated trichothecene mycotoxins in French naturally infected cereal grains. *Crop Protection*, 24, 894–902. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cropro.2005.01.014>
- Leslie, J. F., Summerell, B. A. (2006). *The Fusarium Laboratory Manual*. Blackwell Publishing, 388.
- Lõiveke, H., Laitamm, H., Sarand, R.-J. (2003). *Fusarium* fungi as potential toxicants on cereals and grain feed grown in Estonia during 1973–2001. *Agronomy Research*, 1(2), 185–196. <https://www.etis.ee/Portal/Publications/Display/8490bde4-d388-4b39-b638-79a8358dd9f6>
- Lõiveke, H. (2004). The effect of fungicides on the microflora of grains. *Latvian Journal of Agronomy*, 7: Epidemiology facets of harmful organisms in cropping systems, Jelgava, Latvia, August 26–28. Ed. Bankina, B.; Brazauskienė, I.; Lapins, D.; Lõiveke, H.; Luik, A.; Rashal, I.; Semaskienė, R.; Sigvald, R.; Stan. Jelgava: Latvia University of Agriculture, 115–118. <https://www.etis.ee/Portal/Publications/Display/0b3ad12f-1978-487d-a131-cd844a64fe0d>
- Lõiveke, H., Ilumäe, E., Akk, E. (2008). Teravilja mikrobioloogiast ja ohutusest. *Agraarteadus*, XIX(2), 38–45. <https://www.etis.ee/Portal/Publications/Display/f4d8153f-c59f-4c76-bd66-1ab6dceec35>
- Malachova, A., Cerkal, R., Ehrenbergerova, J., Džuman, Z., Vaculova, K., Hajslova, J. (2010). *Fusarium* mycotoxins in various barley cultivars and their transfer into malt. *Journal of the Science of Food and Agriculture*, 90, 2495–2505. <https://doi.org/10.1002/jsfa.4112>
- Mankevičienė, A., Butkutė, B., Gaurilčikienė, I., Dabkevičius, Z., Supronienė, S. (2011). Risk assessment of *Fusarium* mycotoxins in Lithuania small cereal grains. *Food Control*, 22, 970–976. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2010.12.004>
- Mateo, E.M., Valle-Algarra, F.M., Mateo, R., Jiménez, M., Magan, N. (2011). Effect of fenpropimorph, prochloraz and tebuconazole on growth and production of T-2 and HT-2 toxins by *Fusarium langsethiae* in oat-based medium. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 151, 289–298. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijfoodmicro.2011.09.017>
- Nathanail, A.V., Varga, E., Heng-Reiter, J., Bueschl, C., Michlmayr, H., Malachova, A., Fruhmann, P., Jestoi, M., Peltonen, K., Adam, G., Lemmens, M., Schumacher, R., Berthiller, F. (2015). Metabolism of the *Fusarium* Mycotoxins T-2 Toxin and HT-2 Toxin in Wheat. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry*, 63, 7862–7872. <https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.5b02697>
- Nielsen, L. K., Cook, D. J., Edwards, S., Ray, R. V., 2014: The prevalence and impact of *Fusarium* head blight pathogens and mycotoxins on malting barley quality in UK. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 179: 38–49. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijfoodmicro.2014.03.023>
- Osborne, L.E., Stein, J.M. (2007). Epidemiology of *Fusarium* head blight on small-grain cereals. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 119, 103–108. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijfoodmicro.2007.07.032>
- Perkowski, J., Kiecana, J., Kaczmarek, Z. (2003). Natural occurrence and distribution of *Fusarium* toxins in contaminated barley cultivars. *European Journal of Plant Pathology*, 109, 331–339. <https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1023547210060>
- Pettersson, H. (1996). Mycotoxins in Scandinavian cereals. In *Proceedings International. III Seminars: Mycotoxins in Food, Raw Materials and Industrial Fodders*, Bydgoszcz, 14–20.
- Parikka, P., Hakala, K., Tiilikkala, K. (2012). Expected shifts in *Fusarium* species composition of cereal grain in Northern Europe due to climatic change. *Food Additives and Contaminants: Part A*, 29 (10), 1543–1555. <https://doi.org/10.1080/19440049.2012.680613>
- Saastamoinen, I. H. Saloniemi, H. (1997). Quantification and confirmation of trichothecenes by gas chromatography – mass spectrometry – selected ion monitoring. 9<sup>th</sup> Int. Congress in Animal Hygiene ISAH'97,

- 17–21 Aug. 1997, Helsinki, Finland. Proceedings v.2, Ed. H. Saloniemi, University of Helsinki, Helsinki 1997, 431–434. <https://www.isah-soc.org/userfiles/downloads/proceedings/1997/Volume2.pdf>
- Semaškiene, R., Mankevičiene, A., Dabkevičius, Z., Suproniene, S. (2006). Effect of fungicides on *Fusarium* infection and production of deoxynivalenol in spring cereals. *Agronomy Research* 4 (Special Issue), 363–366. <https://pdfs.semanticscholar.org/3acc/4a0020fd-444fe935244491d5aa21635e6846.pdf>
- Sooväli, P. Koppel, M. (2009). Efficacy of fungicide tebuconazole in barley varieties with different resistance level. *Agricultural and Food Science*, 19 (1), 34–42. <https://doi.org/10.2137/145960610791015069>
- Sooväli, P., Koppel, M., Kangor, T. (2017). Effectiveness of seed treatment against *Fusarium* spp. and *Cochliobolus sativus* of spring barley in different conditions. *Agronomy Research*, 15 (1), 280–287. <https://doi.org/10.1515/AR.17.052>
- Estonian Statistics, 2016. Resources and usage of agricultural products (in Estonian). Available at: [http://pub.stat.ee/px-web.2001/Dialog/varval.asp?ma=PM20&ti=TERAVILJA+RESSURSS+-JA+KASUTAMINE+LIIGI+%C4RG1&path=../Database/Majandus/13Pellumajandus/06Pellumajandussaaduste\\_tootmine/04Pellumajandussaaduste\\_ressurss\\_ja\\_kasutamine/&lang=2,](http://pub.stat.ee/px-web.2001/Dialog/varval.asp?ma=PM20&ti=TERAVILJA+RESSURSS+-JA+KASUTAMINE+LIIGI+%C4RG1&path=../Database/Majandus/13Pellumajandus/06Pellumajandussaaduste_tootmine/04Pellumajandussaaduste_ressurss_ja_kasutamine/&lang=2,) (accessed on 10/03/2019)
- Statistics Estonia, 2019. Agricultural land and cultivated area of crops. Available at: <https://www.stat.ee/34243?highlight=barley%2Cgrowing%2Carea%2C2016-2018> (accessed on 18/03/2019)
- Stetkiewicz, S., Burnett, F.J., Ennos, R. A., Topp, C.F.E. (2019). The impact of fungicide treatment and Pest Management on barley yields: Analysis of a long term field trials database. *European Journal of Agronomy* 105, 111–118. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2019.02.010>
- Vánova, M., Hajšlova, J., Havlova, P., Matušinski, P., Lancova, K., Spitzero-va, D. (2004). Effect of spring barley protection on the production of *Fusarium* spp. mycotoxins in grain and malt using fungicides in field trials. *Plant, Soil and Environment*, 50, 447–455. <https://doi.org/10.17221/4057-PSE>
- Wegulo, S.N., Baenziger, P.S., Nopsa, J.H., Bockus, W.W., Hallen-Adams, H. (2015). Management of *Fusarium* head blight of wheat and barley. *Crop Protection*, 73, 100–107. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cropro.2015.02.025>
- Yli-Mattila, T., Rämö, S., Tanner, R., Löiveke, H., Hietaniemi, V. (2011). *Fusarium* DNA levels as compared with mycotoxin levels in Finnish and Estonian grain samples. *Plant Breed and Seed Science*, 64, 131–140. <https://doi.org/10.2478/v10129-011-0036-8>
- Yli-Mattila, T., Rämö, S., Hussien, T., Carlobos-Lopez, AL, Cumagun, CJR. (2013). Molecular quantification and genetic diversity of toxigenic *Fusarium* species in northern Europe as compared with those in southern Europe. *Microorganisms*, 1, 162–174. <https://doi.org/10.3390/microorganisms1010162>





Sørensen, J.L., **Akk, E.**, Thrane, U., Giese, H., Sondergaard, T.E. 2013.

Production of fusarielins by *Fusarium*.

*International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 160, 206–211.



## Production of fusarielins by *Fusarium*

Jens Laurids Sørensen <sup>a,b,\*</sup>, Elina Akk <sup>c</sup>, Ulf Thrane <sup>d</sup>, Henriette Giese <sup>a,b</sup>, Teis Esben Sondergaard <sup>a,b</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Department of Biotechnology, Chemistry and Environmental Engineering, Aalborg University, Sohngårdsholmsvej 49, DK-9000 Aalborg, Denmark

<sup>b</sup> Department of Animal Science, Faculty of Science and Technology, Aarhus University, Blichers Allé 20, DK-8830 Tjele, Denmark

<sup>c</sup> Department of Agricultural Products, Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture, Teaduse 13, Saku 75501, Harjumaa, Estonia

<sup>d</sup> Center for Microbial Biotechnology, Department of Systems Biology, Technical University of Denmark, Søtofts Plads 221, DK-2800 Kgs. Lyngby, Denmark

### ARTICLE INFO

#### Article history:

Received 25 July 2012

Received in revised form 12 October 2012

Accepted 30 October 2012

Available online 7 November 2012

#### Keywords:

Filamentous fungi

Mycotoxins

Polyketides

Detection

LC–MS/MS

Secondary metabolites

### ABSTRACT

Fusarielins constitute a relative unexplored group of secondary metabolites, which have been isolated mainly from unidentified *Aspergillus* and *Fusarium* strains. In the present study we show that the ability to produce fusarielins is restricted to a few *Fusarium* species. Among the 15 analyzed species fusarielins were identified only in extracts from *Fusarium graminearum* and *Fusarium tricinctum*. The influence of different carbon sources on fusarielin biosynthesis was examined and the results showed that disaccharides and dextrin in combination with arginine as sole nitrogen source increased fusarielin production. When arginine was replaced with nitrate the fusarielins were produced on a wider selection of carbon sources including all monosaccharides. Production of fusarielins in *F. graminearum* was also influenced by pH, cultivation time, temperature and fructose concentration with the optimal conditions being: pH 6, 25 °C, 26 days and 60 mg fructose/mL. Wheat spikes were inoculated with *F. graminearum* to determine whether fusarielins are produced in infected cereals and fusarielin H was detected in all samples ranging from 392 to 1865 ng/g (mean: 989 ng/g) indicating that fusarielins are produced during infection. The study shows that even though fusarielins are produced by a narrow list of *Fusarium* species, they potentially can be present in infected cereals.

© 2012 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

### 1. Introduction

The genus *Fusarium* comprises more than 70 species, which occur in many habitats and produce a wide array of bioactive secondary metabolites (Sumner and Leslie, 2011). Some of these compounds are produced by a large number of species while others are limited to a few or only a single species (Thrane, 2001). One metabolite group, which has received little attention in the *Fusarium* community, is the fusarielins. The ability of the *Fusarium* species to produce fusarielins is largely unknown. Fusarielins A–E were first isolated and characterized from unidentified *Fusarium* strains (Kobayashi et al., 1995; Namikoshi et al., 2000; Gai et al., 2007) and later fusarielins A and B were isolated from a *F. tricinctum* strain (Nenkep et al., 2010). Recently we added three fusarielin analogues F, G and H to the list of known metabolites from *Fusarium* by ectopic activation of the responsible polyketide synthase (PKS) gene cluster in *F. graminearum* (Sørensen et al., 2012). The gene cluster is not present in the sequenced *Fusarium oxysporum*, *Fusarium solani* and *F. verticillioides*

strains (Hansen et al., 2012), indicating that the ability to produce fusarielins is not conserved throughout the *Fusarium* genus. The fusarielin gene cluster with the polyketide synthase, transcription factor and tailoring enzymes is also present in *Aspergillus clavatus*, *A. fumigatus* and *Metarhizium anisopliae* with some rearrangements compared to *F. graminearum* (Sørensen et al., 2012). These gene clusters are likely to be functional since fusarielins A, B and E have been isolated from an unidentified *Aspergillus* strain (Nguyen et al., 2007) and eight additional fusarielin analogues (ICM0301 A–H) have been isolated from another *Aspergillus* strain (Someno et al., 2004).

Fusarielins have been shown to interfere with the microtubule function in the ascomycete *Pyricularia oryzae* and cause mycelia deformations (Kobayashi et al., 1995; Gai et al., 2007). In antibacterial assays fusarielins A, B and E were found to be mildly antibiotic with fusarielin A as the most potent (Nguyen et al., 2007). Fusarielins have also been shown to have toxic effect on human epithelial carcinoma cell lines (Kobayashi et al., 1995; Sørensen et al., 2012). We have found that fusarielins A, F, G and H can be characterized as mycoestrogens as they stimulate growth of MCF-7 breast cancer cells (Sondergaard et al., 2012) in a similar manner as another *Fusarium* metabolite, fusarin C (Sondergaard et al., 2011). To gain an insight into the occurrence of fusarielins in the environment we examined a broad selection of *Fusarium* species that infect our crop plants. In addition the effects of variable carbohydrate sources, pH, temperature and time were examined to determine which external factors influence fusarielin production (Fig. 1).

\* Corresponding author at: Department of Biotechnology, Chemistry and Environmental Engineering, Aalborg University, Sohngårdsholmsvej 49, DK-9000 Aalborg, Denmark. Tel.: +45 9940 8524; fax: +45 9814 1808.

E-mail address: [jls@bio.aau.dk](mailto:jls@bio.aau.dk) (J.L. Sørensen).



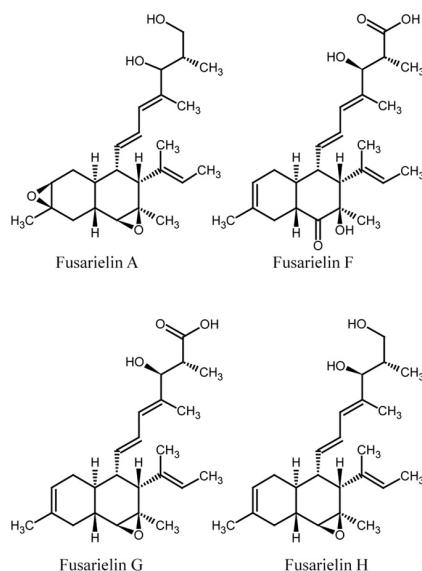


Fig. 1. Structures of fusarielins A, F, G and H.

## 2. Materials and methods

### 2.1. Chemicals and standards

All chemicals were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich (St. Louis, MO, USA) and carbohydrates were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich and Merck (Whitehouse Station, NJ, USA). Standards of fusarielins A, F, G and H were available from previous studies (Kobayashi et al., 1995; Sørensen et al., 2012) and kept in methanol in individual 1 mg/mL stock solutions at  $-20^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

### 2.2. Detection of fusarielins

Initial screens for the presence of fusarielins A, F, G and H in the selected *Fusarium* species was performed by LC–MS by using a Bruker Daltonics micrOTOF II (Bremen, Germany) operating in the positive mode scanning 50–1000 amu. For the quantification of fusarielins A, F, G and H all samples were analyzed on a Dionex UltiMate 3000 UHPLC system (Idstein, Germany) connected to a Thermo Vantage triple stage quadrupole mass spectrometer (Thermo Fisher Scientific, San José, CA, USA) with a heated electrospray ionization probe. Five  $\mu\text{L}$  extract was injected and separated on a Gemini C6-Phenyl 3  $\mu\text{m}$  2-mm i.d.  $\times$  50-mm column (Phenomenex, Torrance, CA, USA) by using a constant flow of 0.3 mL/min and acetonitrile–water gradient both containing 0.1% formic acid. The gradient started at 25% acetonitrile, increasing to 100% over 10 min, which was maintained for 1 min before reverting to 25% acetonitrile in 1 min and recalibrated for 2 min. The following ion source parameters were used for the detection of fusarielins: spray voltage (4.5 kV), vaporizer temperature ( $350^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), nitrogen sheath gas pressure (30 arbitrary units), nitrogen auxiliary gas pressure (10 arbitrary units), and capillary temperature ( $270^{\circ}\text{C}$ ). Argon was used as the collision gas and set to 1.5 mTorr.

A Gemini C6-Phenyl column was used for chromatographic separation as this column increased retention compared to several C18 columns that were initially tested. The C6-Phenyl column has also previously been shown to increase retention of other *Fusarium* metabolites (Sørensen et al., 2008). The MS/MS settings for the individual fusarielins are listed in Table 1. A twofold dilution series (9.8–10,000 ng/mL) of fusarielins A, F, G and H was made and the compounds were detected in a linear fashion in the dilution series with  $R^2$  values for fusarielins A, F, G and H of 0.985, 0.987, 0.991 and 0.993 respectively.

### 2.3. Production of fusarielins by *Fusarium* species

Representative strains of fifteen different *Fusarium* species, *F. avenaceum* (IBT 40847, 8464, and 2950), *F. cerealis* (IBT 40125, –40126, and –40850), *F. culmorum* (IBT 9614, –2925, and –8099), *F. equiseti* (IBT 8752 and –40221), *F. graminearum* (NRRL 31084 and IBT 1955 and –9203), *F. langsethiae* (IBT 9955, –9959, and –8051), *F. oxysporum* (IBT8890, –9065, and –9805), *F. poae* (IBT 9928, –9999, and –9982), *F. proliferatum* (IBT 41107, –40647, and –40643), *F. pseudograminearum* (NRRL 28069 and IBT 1547 and –1544), *F. sambucinum* (IBT 2524, –1731, and –2364), *F. solani* (IBT 2970 and –6161), *F. sporotrichioides* (IBT 9948 and –1926), *F. tricinatum* (IBT 2952, –8166, and –40088) and *F. venenatum* (IBT 1197, –1337, and –2203), were selected from the IBT collection at the Technical University of Denmark and from the Agricultural Research Service culture collection (NRRL) at the National Center for Agricultural Utilization Research in Peoria, Illinois, USA (origin listed in Supplementary Table 1) to examine their ability to produce fusarielins F, G and H in a single replicate screening experiment. The *Fusarium* strains were grown for one week on Czapek Dox agar plates (CZ; Difco Sparks, MD, USA) and mycelium was transferred by a three point inoculation onto 90 mm Petri dishes containing malt extract agar (MEA; Merck), oat meal agar (OA), potato dextrose agar (PDA; Merck), yeast extract sucrose agar (YES) or CZ (Samson et al., 2010) and incubated for two weeks in the dark at  $25^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

### 2.4. The effect of growth factors on fusarielin production

*F. graminearum* (IBT 9203) was selected as test strain to examine the effect of growth factors on fusarielin production. Spores were produced by growing the strain in a 250 mL baffled flask containing 50 mL liquid sporulation medium (Yoder and Christianson, 1998) for three days at  $20^{\circ}\text{C}$  in the dark at 150 rpm. The spores were isolated by centrifugation and dissolved in sterile  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  to give a final concentration of  $1 \times 10^6$  spores per mL. Twenty  $\mu\text{L}$  spore suspension was inoculated to 14 mL tubes containing 1 mL of liquid modified Czapek Dox (CZ) medium (pH 6) containing (five replicates): 30 mg carbon source; 3 mg  $\text{NaNO}_3$ ; 1 mg  $\text{K}_2\text{HPO}_4$ ; 0.5 mg  $\text{KCl}$ ; 0.5 mg  $\text{MgSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; 0.01 mg  $\text{FeSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and 1  $\mu\text{L}$  trace metal solution (1 g  $\text{ZnSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and 0.5 g  $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$  in 100 mL  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) and grown for two weeks at  $25^{\circ}\text{C}$  in the dark. The different carbon sources were two aldopentoses (arabinose and xylose), two ketohexoses (fructose and sorbose), three aldohexoses (galactose, mannose and glucose), four disaccharides (lactose, maltose, sucrose and trehalose)

**Table 1**  
Parameters for selected reaction monitoring (SRM) of fusarielins.

	RT (min) <sup>a</sup>	Precursor ion (m/z)	Product ions (m/z) <sup>b</sup>	S-lens (V)	CID (V) <sup>c</sup>
Fusarielin F	4.33	415.2 [M – H] <sup>–</sup>	73.1/341.2	91	22/16
Fusarielin A	4.45	385.3 [M + H – H <sub>2</sub> O] <sup>+</sup>	99.0/165.1	70	17/80
Fusarielin G	5.63	399.2 [M – H] <sup>–</sup>	73.1/355.6	89	22/20
Fusarielin H	5.79	369.2 [M + H – H <sub>2</sub> O] <sup>+</sup>	105.1/91.1	72	42/51

<sup>a</sup> Retention time.

<sup>b</sup> Quantifier/qualifier ions.

<sup>c</sup> Collision induced dissociation energy for quantifier/qualifier ions.

and six polysaccharides (dextrin, glycogen, and xylan and starch from corn, rice and potato). The carbohydrates were added to the autoclaved medium after cooling in order to prevent degradation and the experiment was performed with arginine as a nitrogen source for *F. tricinctum* and arginine or nitrate for *F. graminearum*.

CZ with fructose (30 mg/mL) as carbon source and  $\text{NaNO}_3$  (3 g/L) as a nitrogen source was used to examine the effects of varying pHs (4, 5, 6, 7, 8 and  $9 \pm 0.1$ ), temperature (15, 20, 25, 30 and  $37^\circ\text{C}$ ), fructose (0, 15, 30, 60, 120, and 240 mg/mL) and time (6, 10, 14, 18, 22 and 26 days) on fusarielin production by using the same procedure as described above (five replicates).

### 2.5. Infection of wheat spikes

Seven wheat spikes were point-inoculated at anthesis with spores of *F. graminearum* strain NRRL 31084 (Josefsen et al., 2012). The wheat spikes were harvested 34 days after inoculation and stored at  $-20^\circ\text{C}$  until their analysis.

### 2.6. Extraction of fusarielins

Extraction of solid cultures was adapted from the micro scale method previously described (Smedsgaard, 1997). In brief, six plugs (6 mm) from the two week old cultures were first extracted ultrasonically for 30 min with 1 mL ethyl acetate and successively with 1 mL ethyl acetate: dichloromethane:methanol (3:2:1) both containing 1% formic acid. The pooled extracts were evaporated to dryness in vacuo and re-dissolved ultrasonically in 600 mL methanol. Liquid cultures (1 mL) were extracted with 3 mL acetonitrile:water/acetic acid (79/20/1) by using a Vibracell VC130 sonicator (Sonics & Materials, Inc., Newtown, CT, USA) with an amplitude of 100 for 10 s per sample subsequently by rotation at 180 rpm for 1.5 h. 1 mL extract was transferred to a 2 mL eppendorf tube, spun for 2 min at 12,000 rpm (revolutions per minute) in a centrifuge and then transferred to a 2 mL HPLC vial.

The wheat spikes were ground to a fine powder with liquid nitrogen prior to the extraction of metabolites. The samples were weighed and 20 mL acetonitrile: $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (85:15) per g wheat spike was added and extraction was carried out for 1 h at 200 rpm. Extracts from wheat spikes (1 mL) and solid cultures (600  $\mu\text{L}$ ) were spun for 2 min at 12,000 rpm in 2 mL eppendorf tubes and then transferred to 2 mL HPLC vials for analysis.

### 2.7. Bioinformatics

Information on conservation across species and expression profiles for the fusarielin polyketide synthase *FSL1* gene cluster was extracted from public databases: MAS 5.0 normalized data from cross species hybridization (FG3) (Güldenier et al., 2006), expression during crown rot of wheat (FG12) (Stephens et al., 2008), wheat head blight (FG15) (Lysoe et al., 2011), and infection of wheat stems (FG16) (Guenther et al., 2009) obtained from the plant expression database (plexdb.org) (Dash et al., 2012) was examined.

## 3. Results and discussion

### 3.1. Quantification of fusarielins

To enable the quantification of fusarielins A, F, G and H in fungal extracts and infected wheat spikes we developed an LC–MS/MS method. The MS/MS parameters and settings for each compound were automatically adjusted to obtain the optimal quantification conditions (Table 1 and Fig. 2). Fusarielins F and G quantification was optimal when the MS operated in the negative mode, possibly due to the presence of the carboxyl acid group. All four fusarielins showed a high degree of fragmentation, but because of their strong ionization properties they could easily be detected at the lowest concentration (9.8 ng/mL).

### 3.2. Production of fusarielins by *Fusarium* species

The distribution of the ability to produce fusarielins was examined by using a selection of strains from fifteen different species. All strains were grown on five diverse media to examine possible regulation patterns and increase the chance of activating silent fusarielin gene clusters. The results (Table 2) showed that fusarielin A was only produced by *F. tricinctum* and that fusarielins F, G and H were only produced by *F. graminearum*. None of the fusarielins could be detected in extracts from *F. avenaceum*, *F. cerealis*, *F. culmorum*, *F. equiseti*, *F. langsethiae*, *F. oxysporum*, *F. poae*, *F. proliferatum*, *F. pseudograminearum*, *F. sambucinum*, *F. solani*, *F. sporotrichioides* and *F. venenatum* suggesting that the ability to produce fusarielins is limited to a few *Fusarium* species. It is possible that some species produce novel fusarielins which were not detected in our present chemical analyses, or that some fusarielin gene clusters are silent under the tested conditions. Cross species hybridization data (FG3) from the Plant Expression Database (Dash et al., 2012) showed that the signal was from two other members of the *F. graminearum* species clade, *F. boothii* and *F. asiaticum* (Supplementary Fig. 1). The signal from *F. culmorum* and *F. pseudograminearum*, two species very closely related to *F. graminearum*, was comparable to *F. oxysporum* and *F. verticillioides*, where the genome sequence revealed the absence of the fusarielin gene cluster (Hansen et al., 2012).

Similarly fusarielins were not produced by *F. avenaceum* although it is closely related to *F. tricinctum* (Yli-Mattila et al., 2002) and shares the ability to produce several secondary metabolites including enniatins and moniliformin (Langseth et al., 1999).

The results showed that the production of fusarielins in different strains of *F. tricinctum* varied with respect to substrate preference and quantity. Two strains (IBT 2952 and 8166) had the highest fusarielin A production on CZ medium followed by YES. The third strain (IBT 40088) produced lowest amounts of fusarielin A on CZ and highest amounts on YES. MEA was the least inducive medium for the production of fusarielin A by any of the three strains.

The three *F. graminearum* strains all produced very high amounts of fusarielins on YES medium compared with the other media. Fusarielin H was the dominant analogue followed by G and F as also observed previously (Sørensen et al., 2012). Strain IBT 9203 produced the highest concentrations of fusarielin H on YES (77.0  $\mu\text{g/mL}$  extract), which is >23 times higher than the second best medium, MEA. The genome sequenced strain (NRRL 31084) is generally a low producer of secondary metabolites and produced also the lowest amount of fusarielin H on the five media tested. As this strain has been used as a model in many studies it may explain why fusarielins have remained undiscovered in

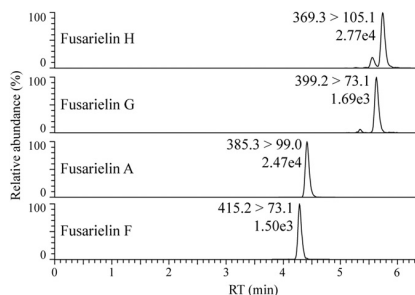


Fig. 2. LC–MS/MS detection of quantification traces for fusarielins A, F, G and H (156 ng/mL).



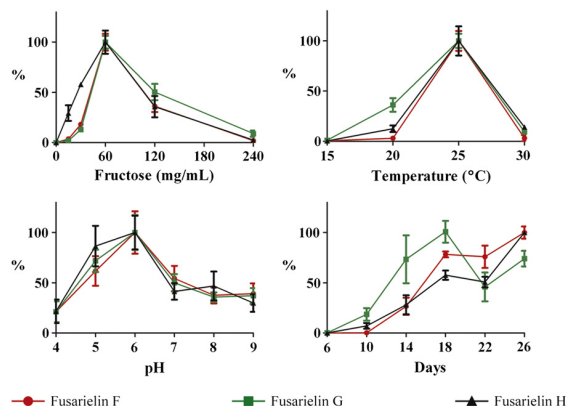


Fig. 4. Mean  $\pm$  SEM production of fusarielins F, G and H by *F. graminearum* (IBT 9203) under variable conditions, displayed as relative abundance % with the highest mean of each analogue set to 100% in each experiment (five replicates). In the experiments with fructose, temperature, pH and time 100% were 2.74; 0.48; 1.58; 0.39  $\mu$ g/mL for fusarielin F, 13.4; 1.82; 1.73; 1.27  $\mu$ g/mL for fusarielin G and 13.8; 4.15; 17.5 and 3.29  $\mu$ g/mL for fusarielin H.

In our study we observed optimal production of fusarielins at 25 °C and in the study by Hope et al. (2005) temperature has also been shown to influence the production of DON, with 25 °C resulting in a higher production than 15 °C, which was also observed for zearalenone by Kokkonen et al. (2010).

Our results suggest that fusarielins are mildly regulated by an ambient pH with an optimum at pHs 5–6. An influence of pH has also been observed for zearalenone, where acidic conditions induce the responsible gene cluster (Kim et al., 2005). The regulation of secondary metabolites in response to acidic and basic conditions can occur through the transcription factor PacC (Tilburn et al., 1995), which has been shown to regulate several secondary metabolites including DON in *F. graminearum* (Merhej et al., 2011) and bikaverin in *F. fujikuroi* (Wiemann et al., 2009).

### 3.5. Production of fusarielins in wheat

To examine whether fusarielins are produced during infection, we inoculated seven wheat spikes with spores of *F. graminearum* (NRRL 31084, Fig. 5). Fusarielin H could be detected in all samples ranging from 392 to 1865 ng/g (mean: 989 ng/g), whereas fusarielins F and G were not produced in detectable amounts. The results show that fusarielins can be produced in infected cereals. In addition ten Danish cereal (primarily wheat) samples with high DON levels were also examined, but none of the fusarielins could be detected in these samples. These observations correlated with expression data from *F. graminearum* wheat infection assays, which show that the fusarielin gene cluster is inactive during infection (Supplementary Fig. 2). Our results from the experiment with the different carbon sources showed furthermore that starch did not induce fusarielin production, which may explain why fusarielins were not produced in infected wheat kernels. Additionally we observed that nitrate induced fusarielin production on more carbon sources than arginine, which is the opposite of DON, which is induced by arginine (Gardiner et al., 2009) and is involved in infection (Ilgen et al., 2009; Boenisch and Schafer, 2011). Thus it is unlikely that the fusarielins are required for pathogenicity and their biological role in the *Fusarium* life cycle remains unclear.

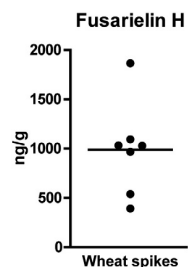


Fig. 5. Production of fusarielin H in seven wheat spikes inoculated with *F. graminearum* (NRRL 31084). Each dot represents one sample and the mean is shown as a horizontal line.

### 4. Conclusions

The ability to produce fusarielins was restricted to *F. graminearum* and *F. tricinatum* out of the 15 *Fusarium* species tested in the present study. The production of fusarielins was influenced by ambient conditions including nitrogen and carbon sources, time, temperature and pH. Fusarielin H, the predominant fusarielin in *F. graminearum*, was also found in artificially inoculated wheat spikes. However the low concentration does not suggest a role in plant pathogenicity.

Supplementary data to this article can be found online at <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.ijfoodmicro.2012.10.016>.

### Acknowledgments

The wheat spikes infected with *F. graminearum* were provided by Dr Jörg Borman and Prof. Dr. Wilhelm Schäfer of the Universität Hamburg, for which we are grateful. We are also grateful to Dr Hisayoshi Kobayashi of the University of Tokyo for providing

fusarielin A. The research was supported by The Danish Research Council, Technology and Production, grants 10-100105 and 274-08-0220.

## References

- Ben Gaida, L., Dussap, C.G., Gros, J.B., 2006. Variable hydration of small carbohydrates for predicting equilibrium properties in diluted and concentrated solutions. *Food Chemistry* 96, 387–401.
- Boenisch, M.J., Schafer, W., 2011. *Fusarium graminearum* forms mycotoxin producing infection structures on wheat. *BMC Plant Biology* 11, 110.
- Dash, S., Van Hemert, J., Hong, L., Wise, R.P., Dickerson, J.A., 2012. PLEXdb: gene expression resources for plants and plant pathogens. *Nucleic Acids Research* 40, D1194–D1201.
- Gai, Y., Zhao, L.L., Hu, C.Q., Zhang, H.P., 2007. Fusarielin E, a new antifungal antibiotic from *Fusarium* sp. *Chinese Chemical Letters* 18, 954–956.
- Gardiner, D.M., Kazan, K., Manners, J.M., 2009. Nutrient profiling reveals potent inducers of trichothecene biosynthesis in *Fusarium graminearum*. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 46, 604–613.
- Guenther, J.C., Hallen-Adams, H.E., Bucking, H., Shachar-Hill, Y., Trail, F., 2009. Triacylglyceride metabolism by *Fusarium graminearum* during colonization and sexual development on wheat. *Molecular Plant–Microbe Interactions* 22, 1492–1503.
- Guldener, U., Seong, K.Y., Boddu, J., Cho, S.H., Trail, F., Xu, J.R., et al., 2006. Development of a *Fusarium graminearum* Affymetrix GeneChip for profiling fungal gene expression in vitro and in planta. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 43, 316–325.
- Hansen, F.T., Sørensen, J.L., Giese, H., Sondergaard, T.E., Frandsen, R.J., 2012. Quick guide to polyketide synthase and nonribosomal synthetase genes in *Fusarium*. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 155, 128–136.
- Hope, R., Aldred, D., Magan, N., 2005. Comparison of environmental profiles for growth and deoxynivalenol production by *Fusarium culmorum* and *F. graminearum* on wheat grain. *Letters in Applied Microbiology* 40, 295–300.
- Ilggen, P., Hadele, B., Maier, F.J., Schafer, W., 2009. Developing kernel and rachis node induce the trichothecene pathway of *Fusarium graminearum* during wheat head infection. *Molecular Plant–Microbe Interactions* 22, 899–908.
- Jiao, F., Kawakami, A., Nakajima, T., 2008. Effects of different carbon sources on trichothecene production and Tri gene expression by *Fusarium graminearum* in liquid culture. *FEMS Microbiology Letters* 285, 212–219.
- Josefsen, L., Droce, A., Sondergaard, T.E., Sørensen, J.L., Bormann, J., Schaefer, W., et al., 2012. Autophagy provides nutrients for nonassimilating fungal structures and is necessary for plant colonization but not for infection in the necrotrophic plant pathogen *Fusarium graminearum*. *Autophagy* 8, 326–337.
- Kim, Y.T., Lee, Y.R., Jin, J.M., Han, K.H., Kim, H., Kim, J.C., et al., 2005. Two different polyketide synthase genes are required for synthesis of zearalenone in *Gibberella zeae*. *Molecular Microbiology* 58, 1102–1113.
- Kobayashi, H., Sunaga, R., Furuhata, K., Morisaki, N., Iwasaki, S., 1995. Isolation and structures of an antifungal antibiotic, fusarielin A, and related compounds produced by a *Fusarium* sp. *Journal of Antibiotics* 48, 42–52.
- Kokkonen, M., Ojala, L., Parikka, P., Jestoi, M., 2010. Mycotoxin production of selected *Fusarium* species at different culture conditions. *International Journal of Food Microbiology* 143, 17–25.
- Langseth, W., Bernhoft, A., Rundberget, T., Kosiak, B., Gareis, M., 1999. Mycotoxin production and cytotoxicity of *Fusarium* strains isolated from Norwegian cereals. *Mycopathologia* 144, 103–113.
- Lysæe, E., Seong, K.Y., Kistler, H.C., 2011. The transcriptome of *Fusarium graminearum* during the infection of wheat. *Molecular Plant–Microbe Interactions* 24, 995–1000.
- Merhej, J., Richard-Forget, F., Barreau, C., 2011. The pH regulatory factor Pad1 regulates Tri gene expression and trichothecene production in *Fusarium graminearum*. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 48, 275–284.
- Mogensen, J.M., Nielsen, K.F., Samson, R.A., Frisvad, J.C., Thrane, U., 2009. Effect of temperature and water activity on the production of fumonisins by *Aspergillus niger* and different *Fusarium* species. *BMC Microbiology* 9, 281.
- Namikoshi, M., Kobayashi, H., Yoshimoto, T., Meguro, S., Akano, K., 2000. Isolation and characterization of bioactive metabolites from marine-derived filamentous fungi collected from tropical and sub-tropical coral reefs. *Chemical and Pharmaceutical Bulletin* 48, 1452–1457.
- Nenkep, V., Yun, K., Zhang, D., Choi, H.D., Kang, J.S., Son, B.W., 2010. Induced production of bromomethylchloro-dyosporol A and B from the marine-derived fungus *Fusarium tricinum*. *Journal of Natural Products* 73, 2061–2063.
- Nguyen, H.P., Zhang, D.H., Lee, U., Kang, J.S., Choi, H.D., Son, B.W., 2007. Dehydroxy-chlorofusarielin B, an antibacterial polyoxogenated decalin derivative from the marine-derived fungus *Aspergillus* sp. *Journal of Natural Products* 70, 1188–1190.
- Samson, R.A., Houbbraken, J., Thrane, U., Frisvad, J.C., Andersen, B., 2010. Food and Indoor Fungi. CBS KNAW Fungal Biodiversity Centre, Utrecht, The Netherlands.
- Smedsgaard, J., 1997. Micro-scale extraction procedure for standardized screening of fungal metabolite production in cultures. *Journal of Chromatography A* 760, 264–270.
- Somero, T., Kumagai, H., Ohba, S., Amemiya, M., Naganawa, H., Ishizuka, M., Ikeda, D., 2004. ICM03015, new angiogenesis inhibitors from *Aspergillus* sp. F-1491. II. Physico-chemical properties and structure elucidation. *Journal of Antibiotics* 57, 104–109.
- Sondergaard, T.E., Hansen, F.T., Purup, S., Nielsen, A.K., Giese, H., Sørensen, J.L., 2011. Fusarin C acts like an estrogenic agonist and stimulates breast cancer cells in vitro. *Toxicology Letters* 205, 116–121.
- Sondergaard, T.E., Klitgaard, L.G., Purup, S., Kobayashi, H., Giese, H., Sørensen, J.L., 2012. Estrogenic effects of fusarielins in human breast cancer cell lines. *Toxicology Letters* 214, 259–262.
- Sørensen, J.L., Nielsen, K.F., Rasmussen, P.H., Thrane, U., 2008. Development of a LC–MS/MS method for analysis of enniatins and beauvericin in whole fresh and ensiled maize. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 56, 10439–10443.
- Sørensen, J.L., Hansen, F.T., Sondergaard, T.E., Staerk, D., Lee, T.V., Wimmer, R., et al., 2012. Production of novel fusarielins by ectopic activation of the polyketide synthase 9 cluster in *Fusarium graminearum*. *Environmental Microbiology* 14, 1159–1170.
- Stephens, A.E., Gardiner, D.M., White, R.G., Munn, A.L., Manners, J.M., 2008. Phases of infection and gene expression of *Fusarium graminearum* during crown rot disease of wheat. *Molecular Plant–Microbe Interactions* 21, 1571–1581.
- Summerbell, R.A., Leslie, J.F., 2011. Fifty years of *Fusarium*: how could nine species have ever been enough? *Fungal Diversity* 50, 135–144.
- Thrane, U., 2001. Developments in the taxonomy of *Fusarium* species based on secondary metabolites. In: Summerbell, R.A., Leslie, J.F., Backhouse, D., Bryden, W.L., Burgess, L.W. (Eds.), *Fusarium* Paul E Nelson Memorial Symposium. APS Press, St. Paul, Minnesota, pp. 29–49.
- Tilburn, J., Sarkar, S., Widdick, D.A., Espejo, E.A., Orejas, M., Mungroo, J., et al., 1995. The *Aspergillus* PaxC zinc finger transcription factor mediates regulation of both acid and alkaline-expressed genes by ambient pH. *EMBO Journal* 14, 779–790.
- Wiemann, P., Willmann, A., Straeten, M., Kleigrewe, K., Beyer, M., Humpf, H.U., Tudzynski, B., 2009. Biosynthesis of the red pigment bikaverin in *Fusarium fujikuroi*: genes, their function and regulation. *Molecular Microbiology* 72, 931–946.
- Yli-Mattila, T., Paavananen-Huhtala, S., Bulat, S.A., Alekhina, I.A., Nirenberg, H.I., 2002. Molecular, morphological and phylogenetic analysis of the *Fusarium avenaceum*/*F. orthosporioides*/*F. tricinum* species complex – a polyphasic approach. *Mycological Research* 106, 655–669.
- Yoder, W.T., Christianson, L.M., 1998. Species-specific primers resolve members of *Fusarium* section *Fusarium* – taxonomic status of the edible “Quorn” fungus reevaluated. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 23, 68–80.
- Yu, J.H., Keller, N., 2005. Regulation of secondary metabolism in filamentous fungi. *Annual Review of Phytopathology* 43, 437–458.
- Zhang, H.M., Wolf-Hall, C., 2010. The effect of different carbon sources on phenotypic expression by *Fusarium graminearum* strains. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* 127, 137–148.

## CURRICULUM VITAE

**First name:** Elina  
**Surname:** Karron  
**Date of birth:** 24.12.1968  
**Employment:** Estonian Crop Research Institute  
**Position:** Researcher  
**E-mail:** elina.karron@etki.ee  
**Academic degree:** Master's Degree (MSc) Title of the thesis: „ The yield and its quality of field pea (*Pisum sativum* L.) and its supporting crop barley (*Hordeum distichon* L.) and turnip rape (*Brassica campestris* L.) in pure and mixed crops ”.

### Education:

2009–2020 Estonian University of Life Science, PhD studies  
2005–2007 MSc, (Agriculture) Estonian University of Life Sciences  
2003–2006 BSc, (Agriculture) Estonian Agricultural University

### Professional Employment:

2013–... Estonian Crop Research Institute, researcher  
2008–2013 Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture, researcher  
2005–2007 Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture, researcher  
2003–2005 Estonian Research Institute of Agriculture, agronomist  
1990–1995 Estonian Institute of Scientific Research in Agriculture and Land Improvement, agronomist

**Administrative activities:**

2012–2019	Member of Scientific Council of Estonian Crop Research Institute
2012–...	Estonian Plant Protection Society, member
2008–...	Council of Field Experimental, member
2005–...	Nordic Association of Agricultural Scientists, member
2005–...	Estonian Academic Agricultural Society, member

**Research Interest:**

Moulds and mycotoxins in the grains, plants and soil, effect of weather, environment and agronomic practices for development moulds in soil and transfer to grain

**Target financed projects:**

2003–2007	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. 3.4-23/438: „Studying the role of field crops on preserving soil fertility under ecological production conditions“, principal executor.
2003–2007	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. 3.4-2/728: „Improvement of the integrated plant protection system for field crops and grasses considering needs for environmental protection and economical aspects“, principal executor.
2005–2008	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. Baas 1: „Optimization of yield quantity and quality of field crops and grasslands by integrating different technologies and agrotechnical measures“, principal executor.
2005–2008	Project No. ETF6154: „Infection of Estonian grain with moulds and its dependence on agroecological factors“, principal executor.
2006–2010	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. 3.4-23/152.1.1: „The moulds affecting on the quality and safety of the Estonian grain and reduction of their unfavourable influence“, principal executor.

2006–2010	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. P-1.2: „Improving the food and feed quality of cereals, grain legumes and oil crops by implementing economically effective and environmentally sustainable agrotechnical methods“, principal executor.
2008–2011	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. 1.6: „From Science to Practice“, principal executor.
2008–2013	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. P0112: „Directing the Council of Research Matters“, principal executor.
2011–2014	Project No. 1710011780024: „Increase of efficacy of organic production and enhancement of quality of organically produced cereals“, principal executor.
2012–2014	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. 50401018: „Complex applied research for different cultivation methods (incl. direct drilling)“, principal executor.
2012–2014	Ministry of the Agriculture of Estonia Project No. 50401019: „Identification of few known toxin producing moulds, the conditions of originate and prevention of hazards in Estonian spring barley“, principal executor.
2012–2013	Ministry of Rural Affairs Project No. 3.4-23/254: „Working out crop specific guidelines for integrated pest management“, principal executor. Ministry of Rural Affairs Project No. 3.4-23/1140: „Development of monitoring and prognosis system for pests and diseases“, principal executor.
2012–2012	Ministry of Rural Affairs Project No. 3.4-23/1140: „Development of monitoring and prognosis system for pests and diseases“, principal executor.
2015–2015	Ministry of Rural Affairs Project No. RUP-016: „Overview about potentials and technologies of the alternative soil amendments in the organic crop production“, principal executor.



2016–2018	Ministry of Rural Affairs Project PA1-RUP-022 „Availability of ergot alkaloids in food“, principal executor.
2016–2019	Interreg Baltic Sea Region Project 9PA1-SLURRY „Reducing nitrogen loss from livestock production by promoting the use of slurry acidification techniques in the Baltic Sea Region“, principal executor.

**Personal training:**

13.–14.11.2007	Development of innovative methods for the determination of mycotoxins. Trainer Alios Fellinger. Agricultural Research Centre, Saku, Estonia.
26.–27.03.2009	Food and Feed Quality and Safety. EU FP7 project, Tallinn, Estonia.
28.–29.10.2009	Biodiversity of grassland-based farming systems in Europe. EU FP7 project “FLAVOURE”, Saku, Estonia.
11.10.–19.11.2009	Further training at Aarhus University, Faculty of Agricultural Sciences, Department of Animal Health and Bioscience, Denmark. EU FP7. project “FLAVOURE”.
24.01.–18.03.2010	Further training at Aarhus University, Faculty of Agricultural Sciences, Department of Animal Health and Bioscience, Denmark.
28.03.–18.04.2010	Further training at Aarhus University, Faculty of Agricultural Sciences, Department of Animal Health and Bioscience, Denmark. EU FP7. project “FLAVOURE”.
22.–23.11.2010	Assessment of risks related to food/feed quality and safety. EU FP7. project “FLAVOURE”, seminar, Saku, Estonia.
24.–26.11.2010	HPLC and GC in assessment of food/feed quality and safety. EU FP7. project “FLAVOURE”, Saku, Estonia.
29.11.–17.12.2010	Further training at Aarhus University, Faculty of Agricultural Sciences, Department of Animal Health and Bioscience, Denmark. EU FP7. project “FLAVOURE”.

2012, January	Training of mycotoxins analysis, Serbia, University of Novi Sad, Faculty of Technology.
2014, May, June	Study of phytopathology in Kromeriz Institute of Plant Production in Chzech Republic.

## ELULOOKIRJELDUS

**Eesnimi:** Elina  
**Perekonnanimi:** Karron  
**Sünniaeg:** 24.12.1968  
**Töökoht:** Eesti Taimekasvatuse Instituut, Agrotehnoloogia osakond  
**Ametikoht:** Teadur  
**E-mail:** elina.karron@etki.ee  
**Teaduskraad:** Teadusmagister (MSc), Eesti Maaülikool 2007.  
Väitekirja pealkiri: „Põldherne (*Pisum sativum* L.) ja tema tugikultuuride, odra (*Hordeum distichon* L.) ja rüpsi (*Brassica campestris* L.), saagi kvaliteedi ja saagikuse kujunemine puhas-ja segukülvides”.

### Hariduskäik:

2019–2020 Eesti Maaülikool, doktorantuur eksternina  
2009–2016 Eesti Maaülikool, Põllumajandus- ja keskkonnainstituut, doktorantuur  
2005–2007 Eesti Põllumajandusülikool, magistratuur  
2003–2005 Eesti Põllumajandusülikool, bakalaureus

### Teenistuskäik:

2013–... Eesti Taimekasvatuse Instituut, teadur  
2008–2013 Eesti Maaviljeluse Instituut, teadur  
2005–2007 Eesti Maaviljeluse Instituut, agronoom  
2003–2005 Eesti Maaviljeluse Instituut, agronoom  
1990–1995 Eesti Maaviljeluse ja Maaparanduse Teadusliku Uurimise Instituut, agronoom

### Teadusorganisatsiooniline ja -administratiivne tegevus:

2012–2019 Eesti Taimekasvatuse Instituudi Teadusnõukogu liige  
2012–... Eesti Taimekaitse Seltsi liige  
2008–... Katseasjandusnõukogu liige  
2005–... Põhjamaade Põllumajandusteadlaste Assotsiatsiooni (NJF) liige  
2005–... Akadeemilise Põllumajanduse Seltsi liige

### **Teadustöö põhisuunad:**

Hallitusseened ja mükotoksiinid teraviljas, taimedel ja mullas; ilmastiku, keskkonna ja agronoomiliste tegurite mõju hallitusseente arengule mullas ja taimedel.

### **Täiendkoolitus:**

- 2007, 13.–14.11. Development of innovative methods for the determination of mycotoxins. Koolitaja Alios Fellingner. Põllumajandusuuringute Keskus, Saku.
- 2009, 26.–27.03. Food and Feed Quality and Safety. EU FP7 projekt “FLAVOURE” kursus, Eesti.
- 2009, 28.–29.10. Biodiversity of grassland-based farming systems in Europe. EU FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE” kursus, Saku, Eesti.
- 2010, 24.01.–18.03. Täiendõpe Aarhusi Ülikoolis, Põllumajandusteaduste teaduskond, Loomade tervise ja Bioteaduste osakond, Taani. EU FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE”.
- 2010, 28.03.–18.04. Täiendõpe Aarhusi Ülikoolis, Põllumajandusteaduste teaduskond, Loomade tervise ja Bioteaduste osakond, Taani. EU FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE”.
- 2010, 11.10.–19.11. Täiendõpe Aarhusi Ülikoolis, Põllumajandusteaduste teaduskond, Loomade tervise ja Bioteaduste osakond, Taani. EU FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE”.
- 2010, 29.11.–17.12. Täiendõpe Aarhusi Ülikoolis, Põllumajandusteaduste teaduskond, Loomade tervise ja Bioteaduste osakond, Taani. EU FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE”.
- 2010, 22.–23.11. Toidu/sööda ohutuse ja kvaliteedi riskide hindamine. EL FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE”, seminar, Saku, Eesti.
- 2010, 24.–26.11. Kõrgsurvevedelik- ja gaaskromatograafia kasutamine toidu/sööda kvaliteedi ja ohutuse riskide hindamisel. EL FP7. projekt “FLAVOURE”, Saku, Eesti.

2012, jaanuar	Täiendõpe- mükotoksiinide analüüs, Serbia, Novi Sad Ülikool, Tehnoloogia osakond.
2014, mai, juuni	Täiendõpe Tsehhis, Kromerizi Taimekasvatuse Instituudis fütopatoloogia alal.

### **Osalemine uurimisprojektides ja programmides:**

2003–2007	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. 3.4-2/728: „Integreeritud taimekaitse-süsteemi täiustamine põllukultuuride ja heintaimede kasvatamisel arvestades keskkonnakaitse nõudeid ning majanduslikke aspekte“, põhitäitja.
2003–2007	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr.3.4-23/438, 1.9: „Põllukultuuride osa uurimine mullaviljakuse säilitamisel ökoloogilise tootmise tingimustes“, põhitäitja.
2005–2008	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt Baas 1: „Põllu- ja rohumaa kultuuride saagi kvantiteedi ja kvaliteedi optimeerimine agrotehniliste võtete ja erinevate tehnoloogiate integreerimisel“, põhitäitja.
2005–2008	Projekt nr. ETF6154 : „Eesti teravilja nakatatus hallituseentest ning selle sõltuvus agroökoloogilistest teguritest“, põhitäitja.
2006–2010	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. 3.4-23/152.1.1: „Eesti teravilja kvaliteeti ja ohutust mõjutavad hallitusseened ja nende negatiivse mõju vähendamine“, põhitäitja.
2006–2010	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. P-1.2: „Tera- ja kaunviljade ning õlikultuuride toidu- ja söödakvaliteedi parandamise võimaluste selgitamine, rakendades majanduslikult efektiivseid ning keskkonna-säästlikke agrotehnoloogilisi meetmeid“, põhitäitja.
2008–2011	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. 1.6: „Teaduselt tootmisele“, põhitäitja.
2008–2012	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. P0112: „Katseasjanduse nõukogu töö korraldamine“, põhitäitja.

2011–2014	Projekt nr. 1710011780024: „Mahetootmise efektiivsuse tõstmine, jätkusuutlikkuse suurendamine ja mahetingimustes toodetud toiduteravilja kvaliteedi parandamine“, põhitäitja.
2012–2014	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. 50401018: „Erinevate viljelusmeetodite (sh otsekülv) rakendusteaduslik kompleksuuring“, põhitäitja.
2012–2014	EV Põllumajandusministeeriumi projekt nr. 50401019: „Vähetuntud toksine tekitavate hallitussente nomenklatuuri täpsustamine, toksiinide tekkimise tingimuste ja riskide vältimise selgitamine odral“, põhitäitja.
2012–2013	Maaeluministeeriumi projekt 3.4-23/254: „Kaasajastatud integreeritud taimekaitse alaste suuniste väljatöötamine“, põhitäitja.
2014–2014	Maaeluministeeriumi projekt 3.4-2371140: „Taimekahjustajate leviku hoiatus ja prognoosisüsteemi loomine ja haldamine“, põhitäitja.
2015–2015	Maaeluministeerium projekt RUP-016: „Ülevaade alternatiivsete mulla-parandusainete kasutusvõimalustest ja tehnoloogiatest mahepõllumajanduslikus taimekasvatuses“, põhitäitja.
2016–2018	Maaeluministeeriumi projekt PA1-RUP-022: „Ergotalkaloidide saadavuse hindamine toidus“, põhitäitja.
2016–2019	INTERREG projekt: „Loomakasvatuses tekkiva lämmastikukao vähendamine edendades vedelsõnniku hapestamisviiside kasutamist Läänemere piirkonnas“, põhitäitja.

## LIST OF PUBLICATIONS

### 1.1. Publications indexed in the ISI Web of Science database:

- Karron, E.**, Runno-Paurson, E., Lõiveke, H., Islamov, B., Edesi, L., Kütt, M.-L., Talve, T., Lauringson, E., Hõrak, H., Niinemets, Ü. 2020. Application of widely used fungicides does not necessarily affect grain yield, and incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxins DON, HT-2 and T-2 in spring barley in northern climates. *Kvasny Prumysl*, 66 (1), 215–223. doi: 10.188832/kp2020.66.215.
- Edesi, L., Talve, T., **Akk, E.**, Võsa, T., Saue, T., Loide, V., Vettik, R., Plakk, T., Tamm, K. 2020. Effects of acidified pig slurry application in winter wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) field trial on soil chemical and microbiological properties. *Soil & Tillage*, 202, 104650. doi: 104650.10.1016/j.still.2020.104650.
- Edesi, L., Kangor, T., Loide, V., Vettik, R., Tamm, I., Kennedy, H.J., Haljak, M., Tamm, Ü., Võsa, T., Tamm, K., Talve, T., **Karron, E.** 2020. Effects of lake sediment on soil chemical composition, dehydrogenase activity and grain yield and quality in organic oats and spring barley succession. *Agronomy Research*, 18 (3), 2022–2032. doi: 10.15159/AR.20.197.
- Akk, E.**, Søndergaard, T.E., Sørensen, J.L., Giese, H., Kütt, M.-L., Edesi, L., Lõiveke, H., Lauringson, E. 2017. The effects of nitrogen rates and intercropping on the occurrence of *Fusarium* spp. on barley kernels. *Agronomy Research*, 15 (S2), 1267–1275.
- Nugis, E., Edesi, L., Tamm, K., Kadaja, J., **Akk, E.**, Viil, P., Ilumäe, E. 2016. Response of soil physical properties and dehydrogenase activity to contrasting tillage systems. *Žemdirbystė–Agriculture*, 103 (2), 123–128. doi: 10.13080/z-a.2016.103.016.
- Sørensen, J.L., **Akk, E.**, Thran, U., Giese, H., Søndergaard, T.E. 2013. Production of fusarielins by *Fusarium*. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 160, 206–211. doi: 10.1016/j.ijfoodmicro.2012.10.016.

Edesi, L., Järvan, M., Noormets, M., Lauringson, E., Adamson, A., **Akk, E.** 2012. The importance of solid cattle manure application on soil microorganisms in organic and conventional cultivation. *Acta Agriculturae Scandinavica*, Section B - Soil & Plant Science, 583–594. doi: 10.1080/09064710.2012.678380.

### 1.2. Papers published in other peer-reviewed international journals with a registered code:

Edesi, L., Järvan, M., Lauringson, E., **Akk, E.**, Tamm, K. 2013. The effect of solid cattle manure on soil microbial activity and on plate count microorganisms in organic and conventional farming systems. *International Journal of Current Microbiology and Applied Sciences*, 12, 476–488.

**Akk, E.**, Lõiveke, H., Edesi, L., Kütt, M.-L., Lauringson, E., Kastanje, V. 2013. Formation of the abundance of microfungi on the barley grain grown as pure and mixed crops in Central and North Estonia. *Estonian Journal of Ecology*, 62, 265–275.

Ilumäe, E., **Akk, E.**, Hansson, A., Kastanje, V. 2009. Changes the content of organic matter in soil during the whole cycle of crop rotation. *Agronomy Research*, 263–268.

### 3.2. Articles/chapters in books published by the publishers not listed in Annex:

Edesi, L., Alting, G.-K., Loide, V., **Akk, E.**, Kangor, T., Võsa, T., Vulla, K. 2017. Raskmetallide sisaldus Eesti mereadrus. Metspalu, L., Luik, A., Peetsmann, E. (EditorsAbbr). SA Eesti Maaülikooli Mahekeskus. *Teaduselt mahepõllumajandusele*, 24–28.

Kangor, T., Edesi, L., Loide, V., **Akk, E.**, Ilumäe, E. 2017. Adru ja sapropeeli kasutamine mahekaera kasvatamisel. Luule Metspalu, Anne Luik, ElenPeetsmann (EditorsAbbr). SA Eesti Maaülikooli Mahekeskus. *Teaduselt mahepõllumajandusele*, 59–63.

**Akk, E.**, Ilumäe, E., Järvan, M. 2011. Fungitsiidide Folicur EW 250 ja Amistar Xtra SC mõju põldoa-shokolaadilaiksusele (*Botrytis*



*fabae*). Jüri Kadaja (Toim.). *Agronomia* 2010/2011, 149–152. Saku 2011: EMVI-EMÜ-JSAI.

Lõiveke, H., **Akk, E.**, Ilumäe, E. 2009. Säilitustingimuste mõju jahvatatud söödateravilja ohutusele. Sirje Tamm, Reelika Schmidt (Toim.). *Agronomia* 2009, 232–235. Jõgeva Sordiaaretuse Instituut/Eesti Maaülikool/Eesti Maaviljeluse Instituut.

### 3.5. Articles/presentations published in local conference proceedings:

**Akk, E.**, Edesi, L., Talve, T., Islamov, B., Kütt, M.-L., Lauringson, E., Ilumäe, E., Tamm, K. 2019. Mükotoksiinid ja *Fusarium* seened teraviljades-ülevaade tingimustest. Ilme Tupit,; Sirje Tamm, Ülle Tamm, Anu Toe (Toim.). Jõgeva, Vali Press. *Agronomia* 2019, 117–128.

**Akk, E.**, Edesi, L., Vettik, R., Võsa, T. 2017. Esmaseid tähelepanekuid külvikute katsest. Ilme Tupits, Sirje Tamm, Ülle Tamm, Anu Toe (EditorsAbbr). Jõgeva: AS Rebellis. *TAIMEKASVATUSE ALASED UURINGUD EESTIS 2017*, 192–196.

**Akk, E.**, Lõiveke, H., Edesi, L., Tamm, Ü., Ilumäe, E. 2017. Mükotoksiini DON sisalduse dünaamika ladustatavas suviodras. Ilme Tupits, Sirje Tamm, Ülle Tamm, Anu Toe (EditorsAbbr). Jõgeva: AS Rebellis. *TAIMEKASVATUSE ALASED UURINGUD EESTIS 2017*, 152–155.

Tamm, K., Vettik, R., Viil, P., **Akk, E.**, Edesi, L., Kadaja, J., Võsa, T. 2015. Teraviljade saagikused ja tootmiskulud erinevate viljelusmeetodite kompleksuuringus. Maarika Alaru, Alar Astover, Kadri Karp, Rein Viiralt, Anne Must. (EditorsAbbr). Ecoprint. *Agronomia*, 214–218.

Lõiveke, H., Müür, J., **Akk, E.** 2012. Teraviljakahjurid kui saagikuse ja vilja hallitussuhtega saastumise mõjutajad. Alar Astover, Luule Metspalu, Rein Viiralt, Kadri Karp. (Toim.). *Agronomia* 2012, lk. 145–150. AS Rebellis.

**Akk, E.** 2011. Suviteraviljade saagi mikrobioloogias. Vahtramäe, E. (Toim.). *IV noorteadlaste konverentsi teesid*, 12–13. TÜ multimeedia talitus.

## 5.2. Conference abstracts:

Börjesson, T., Karlsson, I., Jasko, J., Brauna-Morsevska, E., **Akk, E.**, Suproniene, S., Semaskiene, R., Orchodski, P., Goral, T., Jedryczka, C. 2019. Development of Decision Support System (DSS) for *Fusarium* and *Fusarium* toxins in Baltic region-important factors and differences between countries. Nordic Baltic Fusarium Seminar 2019, *Book of Abstract: Nordic Baltic Fusarium Seminar 2019, 3-4 April, Esbjerg, Denmark*. Esbjerg, Denmark: Aalborg University.

**Akk, E.**, Edesi, L., Talve, T., Võsa, T., Tamm, K. 2019. Impact of acidified slurry fertilization on the incidence of *Fusarium* spp. and mycotoxin DON on winter wheat kernels. Nordic Baltic Fusarium Seminar 2019, *Book of Abstract: Nordic Baltic Fusarium Seminar, Esbjerg Denmark*. Esbjerg, Denmark: Aalborg University.

Põllumaa, L., **Akk, E.** 2018. Ergot alkaloids in Estonian rye-containing foods. Environmental and Experimental Biology. *Abstracts of the 7th Baltic Genetics Congress, Riga, October 24-27. Volume 16, Number 3, p. 240.*

**Akk, E.**, Lõiveke, H., Kastanje, V., Lauringson, Enn. 2013. Formation of the multitude of fungi in the barley yield grown as pure and mixed crops under different agro-ecological conditions. In: *Food, Health and Well-being, 8th Baltic Conference on Food Science and Technology: FOODBALT-2013, May 23–24, Tallinn, Estonia. (Toim.) Tiina Lõugas*, 10.

Lõiveke, H., **Akk, E.** 2012. Toxicity of *Fusarium* isolates from Estonian grain towards *Bacillus stearothermophilus*. In: *NJF Seminar 451 Book of abstracts: Nordic Baltic Fusarium Seminar NBFS 2012. Uppsala, Sweden 13-15 November 2012*. Eds.: Persson, P.; Kolseth, A.-K.; Börjesson, T. Uppsala. (NJF Report; vol 8 No 10), 38.

**Akk, E.,** Tanner, R., Lõiveke, H., Kütt, M.-L., Ess, M. 2014. Toxins DON, T2 and HT2 in organically produced grain of oat in Estonia in 2012. Eds. Marjo Segerstedt. In: *NJF Seminar 478 Book abstract: NBFS 2014-NJF Seminar 478. Challenges and recent updates*. Helsinki 18–19.11, 31–32.

## **6.2. Textbooks and other study materials:**

**Akk, E..** 2013. Saagikuse kujunemine põldherne (*Pisum sativum* L.) ja suvirüpsi (*Brassica rapa* L.) segukülvides erinevate rüpsi külvisenormide puhul. Ene Ilumäe (Toim.). *Uuemaia teadustulemusi maaviljeluses*, 31–34. Saku: Eesti Maaviljeluse Instituut.

**Akk, E.,** Older, H. 2011. Omavarustusliku proteiini tootmine. Põldhernes-üheaastane proteiinirikas kaunvili. Kasvatamine teraks. Uno Tamm, Heli Meripõld, Sirje Tamm (Toim.). *Kohalikud söödad*, 121–129. Eesti Rohumaade Ühing.

## **6.3. Popular science articles:**

Lõiveke, H., Lättemäe, P., **Akk, E.** 2013. Söödad vajavad kontrollimist. *Maamajandus*, nr 5, 11.

Järvan, M., **Akk, E.,** Nurmsalu, U. 2012. Nuutrihaigus ohustab rapsi kasvatamist. *Maamajandus*, Juuni, 8–11.

**Akk, E.,** Lõiveke, H. 2012. *Fusarium* ründab igast asendist. *Maamajandus*, 10.

## **6.6. Articles in other journals and newspapers:**

Lõiveke, H., **Akk, E.,** Puusepp, P. 2014. Teraviljaseeme külviks valmis. *Maaleht*, 18.04.

Lõiveke, H., **Akk, E.** 2014. Kahjureid ja lesti tuleb korralikult tõrjuda. *Maaleht* 12.09.

Lõiveke, H., **Akk, E.** 2011. Ohutu teravilja nimel. *Maaleht. Messileht*, 8–9.

## VIIS VIIMAST KAITSMIST

**MARIA SOONBERG**

GRUPEERIMISE MÕJU PIIMALEHMADE KÄITUMISELE JA HEAOLULE  
REGROUPING EFFECTS ON BEHAVIOUR AND WELFARE OF DAIRY COWS

Professor **David Arney**, doktor **Marko Kass** ja professor **Tanel Kaart**

26. aprill 2021

**MARIANA MAANTE-KULJUS**

VIINAPUU (VITIS SP) SAAGI KÜPSUSNÄITJAD  
MATURITY PARAMETERS OF GRAPEVINE (VITIS SP) YIELD

Professor **Kadri Karp**, dotsent **Leila Mainla**, dotsent **Ele Vool**

24. mai 2021

**BURAK ÖĞLÜ**

KLIIMAMUUTUSTE JA TEISTE ÖKOLOOGILISTE TEGURITE MÕJU VALITUD  
KALALIIKIDE POPULATSIOONIDELE JA KALAPÜÜGILE EESTI SUURJÄRVEDES  
IMPACT OF CLIMATE CHANGE AND OTHER ECOLOGICAL FACTORS ON  
SELECTED FISH POPULATIONS AND FISHERY IN ESTONIAN LARGE LAKES

**Tanel Kaart, Külli Kangur, Fabien André Daniel Cremona**

28. mai 2021

**TARMO PILVING**

KOOSTÖÖ EESTI MAATURISMIS  
COLLABORATION IN ESTONIAN RURAL TOURISM

Vanemteadur **Ants-Hannes Viira**, professor **Tiiu Kull**, nooremproffessor **Monika Suškevičs**

11. juuni 2021

**MARIKA KOSE**

RANNANIIDUD: SÄILIMINE, TAASTAMINE JA TAASTUMINE  
COASTAL MEADOWS: MAINTENANCE, RESTORATION AND RECOVERY

Vanemteadur **Karin Kauer**, vanemteadur **Kadri Tali**

11. juuni 2021

ISSN 2382-7076

ISBN 978-9949-698-80-6 (trükis)

ISBN 978-9949-698-81-3 (pdf)